



EQUIPPING CHURCH LEADERS
• EAST AFRICA •

ABAEFESO

ekya

Jonathan M. Menn

B.A., University of Wisconsin-Madison, 1974

J.D., Cornell Law School, 1977

M.Div., Trinity Evangelical Divinity School, 2007

Equipping Church Leaders East Africa, Inc.

714 S. Summit St., Appleton, WI 54914

+1-920-2846841 (mobile and WhatsApp)

jonathanmenn@yahoo.com

www.eclea.net

2023

Abafeeso n'ebaruha y'entumwa Paulo, erikubaasa kuba ekahandiikwa omuri BO 60-61 obu yaabaire ari omu kihome omuri Rooma. It is Nikireebeka ngu ekaba eri “ebaruha y’okwatorora” okugabwa omu makanisa g'omu kicweka kya Asia ekya Rooma (ekicweka ky'oburengerwa-izooza bwa Turkey eya hati). Ekitabo kirimu eby'ediini bingi kandi n'eby'omugasho munonga. Nikigamba ahari: Kristo n'oha, emigisha yaitu omuri Kristo; omuringo, n'ekigyendererwa ky'okujunwa, n'omuringo gw'ekanisa, hamwe n'obumwe bw'Abayudaaya n'abanyamahanga omuri Kristo. Ekicweka kya kabiri ky'ekitabo nikigamba aha mitwarize yaitu y'obukristaayo, oku turikubaasa kworeka okukura n'okukwatanisa okujuzibwa Omwoyo gurikwera; obujunanizibwa bwaitu omu bushwere, amaka, n'aha mirimo; n'oku tushemereire yimiriremu hamwe kandi murwanise sitaane n'abaheekyera be omu rutaro rw'eby'omwoyo.

EBIRIMU

I. <u>Okwanjura</u>	2
A. <u>Omuhandiiki, ebiro, hamwe n'abaatungire</u>	2
B. <u>Enkora n'ekigyendererwa ky'ekitabo</u>	2
C. <u>Enshoboroora</u>	3
.	
II. <u>Ebigambo ebirikushoboroora aha Abaefeso</u>	4
A. <u>Efe 1:1-2—Okuramutsya</u>	4
EBIBUUZO BY'OKUGAANIRAHU	6
B. <u>1:3-14—Emigisha ya Ruhanga ahariitwe omuri Kristo</u>	6
EBIBUUZO BY'OKUGAANIRAHU	14
C. <u>1:15-23—Paulo naashaba ngu Abaefeso bamanye byona ebi Kristo aine</u> <u>ahabw'abaikiriza</u>	15
EBIBUUZO BY'OKUGAANIRAHU	18
D. <u>2:1-10—Obuhangwa, omuringo, n'ekigyendererwa ky'okujujwa</u>	18
EBIBUUZO BY'OKUGAANIRAHU	21
.	
E. <u>2:11-22—Obuhangwa bw'ekansa</u>	22
EBIBUUZO BY'OKUGAANIRAHU	26
F. <u>3:1-13—Enaama y'okukwatanisa kw'abanyamahanga n'Abayudaaya omuri Kristo</u>	26
EBIBUUZO BY'OKUGAANIRAHU	27
G. <u>3:14-21—Paulo okushabira kansa</u>	28
EBIBUUZO BY'OKUGAANIRAHU	29
H. <u>4:1-16—Kansa eshemereire kworeka okukwatanisa n'okukura</u>	30
EBIBUUZO BY'OKUGAANIRAHU	35
I. <u>4:17-5:21—Okutambura kw'abakristaayo</u>	35
EBIBUUZO BY'OKUGAANIRAHU	41
J. <u>5:22-6:9—Obujunanzibwa omu maka hamwe n'omurimo</u>	42
EBIBUUZO BY'OKUGAANIRAHU	50
K. <u>6:10-20—Okwemerera n'abarikwera n'okurwanisa sitaane</u>	51
EBIBUUZO BY'OKUGAANIRAHU	55
L. <u>6:21-24—Okuhendera</u>	55
EBIBUUZO BY'OKUGAANIRAHU	56
EBYAGAMBWAHO	56
OMUHANDIIKI	58

I. Okwanjura

A. Omuhandiiki, ebiro, hamwe n'abaatungire

Ekitabo kya Abaeefeso kikahandiikwa “*Paulo, entumwa ya Yesu Kristo*” (Efe 1:1). N'obu abacondoza baingi ab'obunaku obu baraabe nibabangaanisa ngu Paulo niwe yaagihandiikire, Marcion hamwe n'abazaire b'ekanisa y'okubanza Polycarp, Ignatius, Clement owa Rooma, Hermas, hamwe n'abandi bakaikiriza ngu Paulo niwe yaagihandiikire. Omu mazima, tihaine orikureebeka kuba yaabuurize obuhandiiki bwa Pauline kuhisya omu bwire obu obw'omurembe” (Carson and Moo 2005: 480).

Ekitabo nikibaasa kuba kikahandiikwa omu bwire bumwe n'ekitabo kya Abakolosai, ekirikushushana nakyo munonga. Abaeefeso bakahandiikwa bari omu kihome (3:1; 4:1), obundi omuri Rooma, obundi ahagati ya KA 60-61 (reeba Carson na Moo 2005: 486-87, 503-7; *New American* 1995: 1114).

Efe 1:1 nihagira ngu Paulo akaba naahandiikira “*abarikwera abari omuri Efeso*.” Ekyo nikyo kihandiikirwe omu bihandiiko ebirikukira obwingi, kwonka bimwe aha bihandiiko eby'okubanza kandi ebirikukirayo oburungi tibirimo bigambo “*omuri Efeso*.” Eki nikibaasa kushoboororwa ahabwokuba ekitabo kikaba kiri “ebaruha y'okwetorora,” i.e., kopi zikaba zigyendereire kugabwa Tychicus (reeba 6:21-22) omu makanisa g'omu ndembo nyingi ezitarikushushana omu kicweka kya Asia ekyo Rooma (ekicweka ky'oburengyerwa-izooba bwa Turkey eya hati), otwariiremu kwonka kitarikukoma aha Ephesus. Eki nikibaasa kubaho ahabwokuba Paulo akatandika ekanisa omuri Efeso kandi yamarayo obwire buraingwa (Byak 19:8-10; 20:31). Akaba naamanya gye abantu, kandi okukunda kwe ahabwabo kukarebeka omu bwire obu yaabaire naasiibula (Byak 20:17-38). Eky'okuba ngu ebaruha ekaba etarikukwata ahari Abaeefeso, nikishoboororwa enamba yaayo etari ya buntu hamwe n'ebigambo ebimwe ebirikworeka ngu omuhandiiki akaba atarikumanya abarikugishoma (reeba 1:15; 3:2; 4:21). Kigumire kwikiriza ngu Paulo akaabaire naagamba ebigambo nk'ebyo ku araabe yaabaire naahandiikira banywani be ab'ahamara (reeba Carson and Moo 2005: 488-90; Marshall, Travis, and Paul 2002: 164-65). Oihireho ekyo, tihariho kihandiiko ky'omuntu weena omu kanisa y'okubanza okureetaho ekibuuzo kyona ekirikukwata aha mazima gaayo nainga omutindo gwaayo.

B. Enkora n'ekigyendererwa ky'ekitabo

Ekiteekateeko ky'okugira ngu Abaeefeso ekaba eri “ebaruha y'okwetorora” nikyongyera kushagikwa ahabw'enshonga egi: ebaruha za Paulo enyingi “n'ez'omukoro,” i.e., zikahandiikwa aha kanisa emwe nainga omuntu, okukora ahaburemeezi obumwe nainga enshonga aha mukoro gumwe. Kwonka omu Abaeefeso, tihariho mukoro nk'ogwo ogurikworekwa butunu. Omutwe gwa boona ni Kristo n'ekanisa ye. Ebaruha neegamba aha nshonga nyingi ezirikukwata aha muntu hamwe n'omurimo gwa Kristo (n'okukira munonga omuringo gwe ogw'obuhangwa n'ebi akozire ahabwaitu nk'abantu omu kucungurwa n'okugarukanisa Abayudaaya n'abanyamahanga), omutima gw'engiri, ekanisa (n'okukira munonga okukwatanisa kw'ekanisa), n'oku amagara g'abakristaayo gashemereire kutuura.

Enkora y'ekitabo ekabaganisibwamu ebicweka bibiri: eshuura 1-3 nizikwata aha by'ediini, nizikwata aha misingye hamwe n'omwanya gwaitu omuri Kristo; eshuura 4-6, nizikwata munonga, nizooreka oku emisingye egyo eshemereire kukorwaho omu kutambura kwaitu na Kristo. Eshuura 1 neegamba aha bintu bibiri ebitarikushushana omu nsi yoonza, Ruhanga n'abantu, n'oku bashemereire kukorera hamwe. Eshuura 2 neegamba aha nganda ibiri z'abantu omu nsi ezaabaire ziine omugasho gw'eby'ediini, Abayudaaya n'abanyamahanga, hamwe n'oku barikugaitwa hamwe. Eshuura ya 3 neegamba aha nshonga y'okugira ngu Paulo akakwatwaho munonga eki ekyamureeteire (Omuyudaaya) kuheereza amagara gye nk'entumwa y'abanyamahanga. Eshuura 4: 1 neeyoreka ebirikukwata ahari eki (ebi arikushoboororwa omu kitabo kyona), ngu “*tugyende omu muringo ogurikuhikaana n'okwetwa kwawe*.”

Hariho enshonga n'emitwe mingi erikugarukwamu omu kitabo eki, otwariiremu:

- “*Omuri Kristo*” (1:1, 3, 4, 6, 7, 9, 10, 12, 13, 15, 20; 2:1, 6, 7, 10, 13, 15, 21; 3:6, 11, 12, 21; 4:15, 21, 32; 5:8, 20; 6:1, 10, 21, reeba na 1:5)
- *Ruhanga nka “Taata”* (1:2, 3, 17; 2:18; 3:14; 4:6; 5:20; 6:23)
- “*Enaama*” (1:9; 3:3-4, 9; 5:32; 6:19)
- “*Omu myanya y'omu iguru*” (1:3, 20; 2:6; 3:10; 6:12)
- “*Okukunda*” (*agapē*) (1:4, 15; 2:4; 3:17, 19; 4:2, 15-16; 5:2, 25, 28, 33; 6:23-24). *Agapē* neekoresibwa aha munonga okukira omu baruha za Paulo ezindi.

Hariho bingi ebirikushushana ahagati ya Abaeefeso n'ebindi bitabo bya Paulo, okukira munonga Abarooma n'Abakolosai:

Abaefeso	Abarooma
----------	----------

Efe 1-2:10 Efe 2:11-3:21 Efe 4:1-6:24	Abarooma 1-8 Abarooma 9-11 Abarooma 12-16
Abaefeso	Abakolosai
Efe 1:4 Efe 1:7 Efe 1:15-16 Efe 3:1-5 Efe 3:9 Efe 4:2 Efe 4:31-32 Efe 5:19 Efe 6:21-22	Kol 1:22 Kol 1:14, 20 Kol 1:4, 9 Kol 1:25-27 Kol 1:26 Kol 3:12 Kol 3:8, 12 Kol 3:16 Kol 4:7-8

C. Enshoboroora

Ekitabo nikibaasa kushoboororwa nk'oku:

1:1-2—Okuramutsya

1:3-14—Emigisha ya Ruhanga ahariitwe omuri Kristo

- m. 3—Ruhanga atuhaire omugisha gw'eb'omwoyo omuri Kristo
- m. 4—Akatutoorana omuri we kuba abarikwera kandi abataine kamogo
- mm. 5-6—Akatuteeraho kare okutwarwa nka batabani be
- mm. 7-8—Twine okucungurwa n'okusaasirwa
- mm. 9-10—Akamanyisa ekihama ky'ekigyendererwa kye; ebintu byona nibiija kuhikiirira omuri Kristo
- mm. 11-12—Tutungire eby'obusika
- mm. 13-14—Tukateebwaho akamanyiso n'Omwoyo Orikwera nk'akamanyiso k'obusika bwaitu

1:15-23—Paulo naashaba ngu Abaefeso bamanye byona ebi Kristo aine ahabw'abaikiriza

- mm. 15-19a—Ruhanga abahe obwengye, mumanye amatsiko g'okwetwa kwe, obugaiga bw'ekitiinisa ky'obusika bwe, n'amaani ge agarikukirayo oburungi
- mm. 19b-23—Kristo ayimusirwe kandi ashutami ahaiguru ya byona nk'omutwe gw'ekanisa

2:1-10—Obuhangwa, omuringo, n'ekigyendererwa ky'okujunwa

- mm. 1-3—Tukaba tufiire omu bibi byaitu kandi ekyo tukakyoze omu micwe yaitu
- mm. 4-7—Ruhanga akatuha amagara kandi yaatuzoorwa nawe
- mm. 8-9—Nitujunwa ahabw'embabazi kurabira omu kwikiriza
- m. 10—Nitujunwa ahabw'emirimo mirungi ei Ruhanga yatutebekaniise kukora

2:11-22—Obuhangwa bw'ekanisa

- mm. 11-12—Kristo atakaizire, abanyamahanga bakaba batiine Ruhanga
- mm. 13-22—Kristo akaihamu obwangane ahagati y'Abayudaaya n'abanyamahanga, yaabahindura omushaija musya omwe, hekalu ehuriire

3:1-13—Enaama y'okukwatanisa kw'abanyamahanga n'Abayudaaya omuri Kristo

3:14-21—Paulo okushabira ekanisa

- mm. 14-19—Ruhanga abahe amaani omu muntu w'omunda, ngu mumanye rukundo ya Kristo, kandi mwijuze okuhikiirira kwa Ruhanga
- mm. 20-21—Ekitiinisa kibe ahari Ruhanga

4:1-16—Ekanisa eshemereire kworeka okukwatanisa n'okukura

- mm. 1-6—Mugyende omu muringo ogushemereire okwetwa kwanyu, murinde okukwatanisa omu busingye
- mm. 7-10—Kristo akaruga omu nsi yaaza omu iguru kuheereza buri omwe omuriitwe embabazi

- mm. 11-16—Kristo akaheereza emirimo etarikushushana omu mubiri kuhwera abarikwera, kugira ngu twena tuhinduke nka Kristo, omubiri gwongyere kweyombeka omu rukundo

4:17-5:21—Okutambura kw'abakristaayo

- mm. 4:17-24—Mwijeho omuntu owa ira, mujware omuntu omusya
- mm. 4:25-32—Ebirikukwata aha ku omuntu ashemereire kutuura n'ebi atashemereire kukora
- mm. 5:1-17—Mugyende nk'abaana ba Mukama n'ab'omushana
- mm. 5:18-21—Mwijuzibwa Omwoyo (kandi ekirikworeka ekyo)

5:22-6:9—Obujunanizibwa omu maka hamwe n'omurimo

- mm. 5:22-24—Obujunanizibwa bw'abakazi
- mm. 5:25-33—Obujunanizibwa bw'abashaija
- mm. 6:1-3—Obujunanizibwa bw'abaana
- m. 6:4—Obujunanizibwa bwa ba taata
- mm. 6:5-8—Obujunanizibwa bw'abahuuku
- m. 6:9—Obujunanizibwa bw'abakuru

6:10-20—Okwemerera n'abarikwera n'okurwanisa sitaane

- mm. 10-17—Mujware eby'okurwanisa bya Ruhanga byona
- m. 18-20—Shabira abarikwera n'abajwekyerwa b'engiri

6:21-24—Okuhendera

- mm. 21-22—Ekigambo ky'omuntu buntu kuruga ahari Paulo
- mm. 23-24—Okwatura omugisha

II. Ebigambo ebirikushoboroora aha Abaefeso

A. Efe 1:1-2—Okuramutsya

1:1-2: ¹Paulo, entumwa ya Kristo Yesu ahabw'okukunda kwa Ruhanga, naabahandiikira imwe abarikwera abari omuri Efeso, kandi abeesigwa omur Kristo Yesu. ²Nimbendeza embabazi n'obusingye ebirikuruga ahari Ruhanga Tataitwe, na Mukama waitu Yesu Kristo.

Obu Paulo yaabaire naahandiika, omuringo gw'okutandika ebaruha gukaba guri ogw'omuhandiiki kweyoreka (**m. 1a**), ekyakabiri n'okumanya abo abu yaatungire (**m. 1b**), n'ekya kashatu okuramutsya abarikutunga obuhwezi (**v. 2**). Paulo naakora eki aha n'omu baruha ze ezindi zoonza.

Ekigambo “entumwa” nikimanyisa omuntu orikuheebwa obujunaanizibwa kandi akasindikwa aine obushoborozi kukora omurimo ogumwe. N'ekicwika ky'ekigambo ky'orugriika *apostellō* (“okutuma”). Omugasho mukuru ogwa “entumwa” nigugambwa ebigambo nka “omujwekyerwa,” “omukuru,” nainga “omubaka.”

Endagaano Ensyu nemanya emiringo ebiri y'entandikwa ey'entumwa: (A) entumwa z'*omusingye*; hamwe (B) n'entumwa z'*ekanisa*. Abatumwa “b'omusingye” bakaba bari entumwa ezaabaire ziri bataahi ba Yesu, abajurizi b'okuzooka kwe, kandi bakaba beetsirwe Yesu kuba entumwa n'abajurizi (reeba **Mat 10:1-5; Mak 6:7, 30; Luka 6:13; Yoh 15:27; Byak 1:21-22**). Bakeehayo okushaba n'obuheereza bw'ekigambo kya Ruhanga (**Byak 1:14; 6:4**); bakatoorana entumwa ezindi (**Byak 1:21-26**); bakeegyesa kandi bakabuurira (**Byak 2:42; 4:31, 33; 5:19-21; 6:4; 8:25; 10:42**); bakakora obubonero, eby'okutangaza, n'okukiza (**Mat 10:1-8; Mak 6:7; Byak 2:43; 3:7; 5:15-16; 2 Kor 12:12**); bakaba beeta kandi bakora orukiiko rw'ekanisa (**Byak 6:2**); yaataho ba dikoni (**Byak 6:6**); yaasindika entumwa n'abombeki b'ekanisa omu kubuurira (**Byak 8:14; 11:22**); akashaba kandi yaata engaro ahari abo abaahindikire, abatungire omwoyo gurikwera (**Byak 8:15-17**); akakoragana n'okworekwa kw'ekanisa kuruga omu mwanya gw'obushoborozi (**Byak 11:1-18**); akahandiika ebaruha omu makanisa (**Matayo, Yohaana, 1-2 Petero, 1-3 Yohaana, Okushuuruurwa**); kandi niwe yaabaire aine obushoborozi bw'ahamuhuru aha nshonga z'eby'ediini (**Byak 15:1-29; 16:4**). Entumwa z'*omusingye* bakaba bari abebembezi omukani y'okubanza kandi “omusingye” gw'ekanisa (**Efe 2:19-20**). N'ahabw'ekyo, abo abaine obushoborozi bw'entandikwa y'entumwa tibakibaho kwiha entandikwa y'entumwa yaafa (omusingi gumwe gwonka nigubasa kutebwaho ekyombeko). Paulo akaba ari entumwa eyatandikireho. N'obu araabe

yaabaire atari mugyenzi wa Yesu (kwonka, omu mazima, akahiiganisa ekanisa), Kristo akamworekyera kimwe (**Byak 9:3-6, 17, 27; 1 Kor 9:1**), Ruhanga akamweta omu buheereza bwe (**Byak 13:2; Gal 2:2**), Kristo akamuheereza engiri omu kwerekwa okw'omutaano, okuruga ahari Ruhanga (**Gal 1:12**), kandi obushoborozi bwe bukamanywa abebembezi b'ekanisa omuri Yerusalemu (**Gal 2:9**). We arikweyeta “*Entumwa ya Yesu Kristo kurugiirira aha kigyendererwa kya Ruhanga*,” Paulo naagira ngu ebihandiiko ebi biine obushoborozi—n'ekigambo kya Ruhanga.

“Entumwa z'ekanisa” n'abashaija n'abakazi abarikuheebwa ekanisa obujunaanizibwa bw'okubuurira engiri, okutandikaho amakanisa masya, n'okwombeka ekanisa (reeba **Byak 13:1-3; 14:14; Rom 16:7; 1 Kor 9:5-6; 12:28; 1 Tes 1:1; 2:6**). Omugasho ogu Kristo yaahaire abantu ebiconco bimwe n'emyanya y'obwebembezi (e. g., entumwa, nabarabi, ababuurizi b'engiri, hamwe n'abashumba n'abeegyesa) ni “*ngu abarikwera bateekateekyerwe omurimo gw'okuheereza, babone kwombeka omubiri gwa Kristo*” (**Efe 4:12**). Omu muringo ogundi, abo abari entumwa (n'ababuurizi, ababuurizi b'engiri, hamwe n'abashumba n'abashomesa) bashemereire kukwatanisa n'abantu b'ekanisa, batendekye n'okutendeka abantu b'ekanisa kugira ngu nabo babe entumwa, ababuurizi, ababuurizi b'engiri, n'abashumba n'abashomesa. Eki nikimanyisa ngu, n'obu omwoyo gurikwera gurikugaba ebiconco by'omwoyo “*ahari buri omwe nk'oku arikwenda*” (**1 Kor 12:11**), kandi ti boona ngu n'entumwa, nabarabi, abeegyesa, n'ebindi, etc. (**1 Kor 12:29**), ebiconco hamwe n'obushoborozi bw'entumwa, nabarabi, ababuurizi b'engiri, hamwe n'abashumba n'abeegyesa, nibibaasa kwegyesibwa kandi bishemereire kwetengwa (reeba **1 Kor 12:31; 14:1**). Abatumwa abaragiirwe ekanisa tibarikubaasa kugira obushoborozi oburikukira obw'okuragiirwa ekanisa. Ekanisa n'omubiri gwa Kristo omu nsi (**1 Kor 12:27; Efe 1:22-23; 4:15-16; Kol 1:18**). Ekanisa ni hekalu y'Omwoyo Orikwera (**1 Kor 3:16-17**). Kristo ataire ekanisa omukono kandi yaagiha obushoborozi bwe (**Mat 16:18-19**). N'ahabw'ekyo, Kristo naabaasa kukora kurabira omu kanisa ye, kutari kwebaganisamu. Kurabira omu kutaho entumwa, ekanisa neebaheereza obwesigye n'obujunaanizibwa, omu nteekateeka y'ekanisa n'omu maisho g'ensi.¹

Emiringo y'entumwa yooni neekwatanisa omu musheija nka Paulo (reeba **Byak 9:1-16; 13:1-3; 1 Kor 9:1; 15:6-10; Gal 1:11-17; 1 Tim 2:7**). N'obu Paulo araabe yaabaire ari entumwa (**Rom 1:1; 1 Kor 1:1; 9:1**), omu endagaano ensya (kandi na Paulo wenka) neeyoreka entaaniso ahagati y'obutumwa bwa Paulo hamwe n'abari “ikumi na babiri” (reeba **Byak 6:2; 1 Kor 15:5, 8**). Eki nikibaasa kuba kiine akakwate n'okugira ngu obuheereza bwa Paulo bukaba buri obw'abanyamahanga (**Byak 9:15; 13:46; 18:6; Rom 11:13; Gal 1:16; 2:7**), kwonka Petero, omwebembezi kandi omugambirizi w'Abeegi Ikumi na Babiri, akaba ari entumwa y'Abayudaaya (reeba **Gal 2:7-8**). Paulo akaba atari mugyenzi wa Yesu (kandi, omu mazima, akabonabonesa ekanisa). Paulo akeetegyereza ngu okuhinduka kwe n'obutumwa bwe bikaba biri ebikorwa by'embabazi za Ruhanga; n'ahabw'ekyo, omu **m. 1** nayoreka butunu ngu n'entumwa ya Yesu Kristo “*kurugiirira ahari Ruhanga*.” Ahabw'okugira ngu Kristo akamureebekyera kandi yamweta, n'obu araabe yaabaire naabonabonesa ekanisa, Paulo akeeyeta entumwa “*omwana orengeze amazaariro*” (**1 Kor 15:8**) kandi “*muto aha ntumwa ezindi*” (**1 Kor 15:9**).

Ekigambo ky'orugriika ekirikumanyisa “abarikwera” n'ekirikukwata aha bantu baingi *hagios*. Nikikira kuvunurwa nka “okwera” (reeba **m. 4**) kandi nikyoreka n'omugasho gw'abantu abatandikirweho “kuruga omu bantu ba buriiyo kuza omu bantu ba buriiyo” (Zodhiates 1993: *hagios*, 40). Ekiteekateeko eki eky'ahamuheru nikimanywa nka “okweza.” Ni Ruhanga orikututandukana, ahabw'okuba niwe yatutooraine kandi yaatweta

¹ Ekanisa eshemereire kukyebera abantu abarikwetwa “entumwa” okureeba yaaba n'entumwa z'amazima nainga ez'ebishobobo (**1 Yohaana 4:1-6**; reeba na **2 Kor 11:3-4, 13; Kush 2:2**). Abantu baingi ebiro ebi nibakunda kwetekaho “nk'entumwa.” Ekyo n'ekitarikuhikaana n'enkora y'entumwa za endagaano ensya (entumwa za endagaano ensya tibarayetooraine). Baingi ahari abo abarikwetwa “entumwa” nibagira ngu nibakora eby'okutangaza. Kwonka, n'okukora eby'okutangaaza *tikiri* kamanyiso ngu omuntu ayesirwe Ruhanga, nainga ngu akajunwa (**Mat 7:15-23; 2 Tim 3:1-9** [reeba **Kur 7:10-12, 20-22; 8:6-7, 16-19**]). Omuri Afirika, “okurugaho kw'ababuurizi n'entumwa z'Abafirika kikaretaho okyanganerwa bw'oburinganiza bw'abairaguju n'abajungu omu kwikiriza n'obuheereza (**Gal 3:28; Col 3:11**). Kikaretaho engyenderwaho y'okwahura enzikiriza y'abakristaayo aha by'obutegeye by'amatware.” (Ouedraogo 2006: 1434) Eky'obusaasi, kwonka, “bannabi n'entumwa baingi omuri Afirika tibarikutwara Baiburi nk'omusingye gw'okwikiriza kwabo n'emitwarize yaabo. . . . Nibareeba [ebi barikugira ngu n'obubonero kuruga ahari Ruhanga] nk'okwongyera ahari Baibuli. Kwonka, Baiburi neerabura okwetantara okwongyera kakye aha kigambo (**Kush 22:18-19**). . . . Baanabi n'entumwa baingi omuri Afirika, nabo nibeejumba omubikwatiraine n'obuntu bwabo. . . . Abamwe nibetwara nk'abakuratsi ba Kristo nainga Kristo ondiiyo. Okugamba nk'okwo, nikubareetera okuramibwa. Eky'obusaasi, baingi aharibo nibategyekyera kimwe ebiteekateeko by'abakuratsi baabo. Enkora ensya neetuhabura okwetantara abantu nk'abo (**Mat 24:11; Yuda 4-16**).” (Ouedraogo 2006: 1434) “Entumwa” ez'obunaku obu, nizetengwa kurugirira aha kwegyesa kwabo (reeba **Byak 17:11; 1 Tim 6:3-5**) hamwe n'emitwarize yaabo (reeba **Mat 20:25-28; Mak 10:42-45; Luka 22:24-27; Yoh 13:12-17; Byak 18:3; 1 Kor 9:11-18; 2 Kor 11:7; 12:13**). Emisingye y'okushara nabi n'entumwa hamwe n'oku barikubaasa kukorengana na ba nabi b'ebishobobo hamwe n'entumwa z'ebishobobo, nibigambwaho omu Menn 2021b: 40-42.

(reeba **m. 4**). Paulo buriiyo naakoresa ekigambo “abarikwera” omu bantu baingi, tarikubaasa kukikoresa omu muntu omwe. Ekikuru n'okugira ngu nitujunwa omu mubiri ogurikusinga itwe— omubiri gwa Kristo. Naija kuta amaani ahari eki omu **m. 5** ku arikugamba aha kutwarwa kwaitu omu ka ya Ruhanga. N'ahabw'ekyo n'enshobi kuteekateeka aha kujunwa kwaitu omu miringo y'omuntu buntu.

Okweza nikukwatanisa n'okwihwaho orubanja. Christopher Yuan naashoboora ati, “Okwihwaho orubanja n'ekikorwa kya Ruhanga ahu abiikiriza *barikwetwa* abahikiriire; okweza n'ekikorwa kya Ruhanga ahu abiikiriza barimu *barikuhindurwa* abahikiriire” (Yuan 2018: 143). N'obu okwihwaho orubanja kirikubaho omu kiire kamwe omu bwiire hariho ebyabaireho, ebiriho hati, hamwe n'ebiro bya nyensya omu kweza kwaitu. **Heb 10:10** niहतुगम्बिरा न्गु “*Kandi omuri ekyo eki akunda itwe tukeezibwa ahabw'okuheebwayo kw'omubiri gwa Yesu Kristo rimwe akaheza.*” Kwonka, twena nitukora ebibi kandi niturwana n'okukyeberwa. N'ahabw'ekyo, Ruhanga atuhaira Omwoyo ogurikwera kutubaasisa kutuura omu magara marungi aha omu mubiri, “*ekirikurugwamu okweza*” (**Rom 6:19, 22; reeba na 1 Tes 5:23; Heb 10:14**). Okwera kwaitu nikwija kuhwaho ku turahindurwe nka Kristo aha muheru (reeba **2 Kor 3:18; 1 Tes 5:23; 1 Yoh 3:2; Kush 21:5**).

“Okwesigwa” nikimanyisa “ow’oburo,” “oine obwesigye bw’amazima” (Zodhiates 1993: *pistos*, 1164). Ekigambo kikuru omu **m. 1** kandi n’omu kitabo kyona ni “*omuri Yesu Kristo*” (reeba na **mm. 3, 4, 7, 9, 10, 12, 13, 15, 20; 2:1, 6, 7, 10, 13, 15, 21; 3:6, 11, 12, 21; 4:15, 21, 32; 5:8, 20; 6:1, 10, 21**). Nikyoreka okukwatanisa ahagati y'okwikiriza na Kristo. Nitubaasa kuba abeesigwa twabanza twagarukanisibwa omuri Kristo.

Omuri **m. 2**, “embabazi” nizo *zireetsire* okujunwa kwaitu kandi “obusingye” nibwo *burugiremu* okujunwa kwaitu. Nk'oku turikubaasa kworeka okwikiriza turikubanza twatoranwa Ruhanga, nikwo turikubaasa kugira obusingye turikubanza twetegyereza embabazi za Ruhanga. Omu kugamba ahari “*Mukama Yesu Kristo,*” ekigambo ky'orugriika ekirikumanyisa “Mukama” ni *Kurios*, ekirikushushana n'ekya *Yahweh* omu Oruheburaayo orwa ira. N'ahabw'ekyo, nitureeba obwaruhanga bwa Kristo omu mushororongo ogu.

EBIBUZO BY'OKUGAANIRAHU

1. Ni miringo ki ebiri ya “entumwa” omu Baiburi kandi emirimo yaabo neeha?
2. Abantu baingi ebiri ebi nibeeyeta “entumwa.” ni mu miringo ki ei bamwe ahari “entumwa” ez'obunaku obu barikutaanira kimwe n'ekiteekateeko kya Baibuli eky'entumwa?
3. “Embabazi” n'enki?
4. Gamba aha kakwate akari ahagati y'okwihwaho orubanja n'okweza.

B. 1:3-14—Emigisha ya Ruhanga ahariitwe omuri Kristo

Ekicwika eki nikyoreka ngu Ruhanga akakora enteekateeka y'okugira enkoragana naitwe, ensi etakatandikire (**mm. 4-5**). Akashashura omuhendo gw'omukago ogwo (**m. 7**), reero yagumyaho enkoragana egyo, yaagihindura erikukora, erikutuura, kandi erikuhamba ebiri byayo eby'omumaisho (**mm. 13-14**). Paulo akahamiiriza emirundi 11 ngu ebi Ruhanga atukoreire bikakorwa “*omuri Kristo*” (nainga “*kurabira omuri Kristo*” nainga “*omuri we*” nainga ebigambo ebirikushushana n'ebyo). Tihariho omushororongo ogu ogurikworeka ngu ekintu kyona ekiturikukora n'ekyetaago ky'okututoorana nainga kutuha emigisha. Omu kicwika eki nitureeba obushatu. N'obu haraabe hariho okukwatanisa, ekirikukizayo n'eki: Ruhanga Tataitwe owatutooraine (**mm. 3-6**); Ruhanga Omwana owatucungwire (**mm. 7-12**); hamwe na Ruhanga Omwoyo Orikwera owatukwasize akamanyiso (**mm. 13-14**). Ebyahandiikirwe ebi nabyo nibitworeka enteekateeka ya Ruhanga, hamwe n'omurimo gwaitu omuri yo, kuruga aha musingye gwayo obwire buraingwa (**m. 4**) okuhikiirira kwayo okutahwaho omu biro by'omumaisho (**m. 14**).

- **1:3: Ruhanga asiimwe, Ishe wa Mukama waitu Yesu Kristo, owaatuhaira emigisha yoona ey'Omwoyo omu myanya y'omu iguru omuri Kristo**

Bwanyima y'okuramutsya okwa **mm. 1-2**, Paulo natandika enshonga nkuru y'ebaruha egi arikuhimbisa Ruhanga “*owaatuhaira emigisha yoona ey'Omwoyo omu myanya y'omu iguru omuri Kristo.*” Bwanyima naagamba ahari bimwe, kwonka ti byona, aha migisha egyo ey'omwoyo omu kicwika eki ekisigaireyo: akatutoorana omuri we (**m. 4**); akatuteekatekaho kutwarwa nk'abaana be (**m. 5**); akatucungura kurabira omu shagama ye (**m. 7**); akatusaasira enshobi zaitu (**m. 7**); akatwongyera embabazi ze (**v. 8**); akatumanyisa ekihama ky'okwenda kwe (**m. 9**); akatuheereza eby'obusika (**m. 11**); akatusiba n'Omwoyo Orikwera (**m. 13**).

Obujunanizibwa bwaitu bubiri oburikuruga omu migisha egi, n'okugira ngu “*ngu tube abarikwera abataine kamogo omu maisho ge*” (**m. 4**), kandi ngu itwe “*12ngu tube ab'okuhimbisisa ekitiinisa kye*” (**m. 12**). Obujunaanzibwa obu bubiri nibwija kuhikiirira kimwe ebiro byona, kwonka ekirikumanywa n'okugira ngu tushemereire kutuura tutyo hati.

Emigisha egi n'emigisha “y'eby'omwoyo” ahabw'okuba eri “*omu myanya y'omu iguru*” kandi zitumanyisiibwe kandi ziturindirwe omwoyo gurikwera (reeba **mm. 9, 13-14**). N'ahabw'ekyo, emigisha y'endagaano ensya, etarikushushana n'emigisha y'endagaano enkuru, eyabaire neekwata aha bintu by'ensi egi (Reeba **Bir 28:1-14**).

Omushororongo 3 nigwo gurikubanza kugamba ahari “*omu myanya y'omu iguru*.” Ekigambo nikyo kimwe nikyoreka ngu ekyo nikyo kiri: Kristo ashutami aha mukono gwa buryo ogwa Ishebo (**1:20**); tukazooka kandi tukashutama na Kristo (**2:6**); obwengye bwa Ruhanga nibumanywa kurabira omu kanisa omu beebembezi n'ab'obushoborozi (**3:10**); kandi okurwana kwaitu nikurwanisa emyoyo y'obubi (**6:12**). Ekirikutangaza, n'obu ekigambo eki kirikubaho emirundi etaano omu Abaeefeso, tikirikushangwa omu ndagaano ensya yoono.

Omwanya gw'okukoreramu ogu emigisha erikubwera n'okutunga eri “*omuri Kristo*.” Ti mushororongo ogu gwonka, beitu n'ebindi byona omu **mm. 3-14** nizihambwa okukwatanisa kwaitu na Kristo. Emigisha ei atuhaire yoono eri “omuri we” kandi “erikurabira omuri we.”

- **1:4; nk'oku yaatutooraniire omuriwe ahabwa rukundo, ensi etakahangirwe, ngu tube abarikwera abataine kamogo omu maisho ge.**

“Nk'oku” (Orugrika = *kathōs*) aha eine enshonga y'okureetaho eya “ahabwa” nainga “ahabw'okuba” (Zodhiates 1993: *kathōs*, 801; Hodge 1994: 29). Ekigambo “yaatutooraniire” 'nikimanyisa “okusiima ekintu ekirikuba kikoziroweho, okureeba enkoragana eri ahagati y'omuntu orikusharamu n'ekintu ekirikuba kikoziroweho. Nikitwariramu okukunda n'okutoorana omu bintu bingi.” (Zodhiates 1993: *eklegō*, 544). Okutooranwa kwaitu nikyo kirikureeta emigisha yoono erikukurataho.

Enshonga ishata ezirikukwata ahari Ruhanga okututoorana, zishemereire kwetegyerezibwa. Eky'okubanza, akatutoorana “*omuri we [i.e., omuri Kristo]*.” Charles Hodge naashoboorora, “Hariho okukwatanisa na Kristo okurikubanza omukukwatanisa kwona, kandi niwe oburugo bwabyo. Ruhanga akaheereza omwana we abantu omu ndagaano y'okucungurwa. Abo abari omu ndagaano egyo, n'ahabw'okuba nabo bagirimu—omu muringo ogundi, ahabw'okugira ngu bari omuri Kristo nk'omutwe gwabo n'omujwekyerwa waabo—nibatunga ekiconco ky'omwoyo gurikwera hamwe n'ebindi birungi by'okushemererwa. Okwegaita kwabo ahari Kristo, ahabw'okwikiriza, tikwo musingye gw'okwegaita kwabo, kureka, okutaana n'ekyo, okwegaita kwabo nikwo musingye gw'okwegaita kwabo.” (Hodge 1994: 31)

Ekyo kabiri, tukatooranwa omuri Kristo “*ensi etakahangirwe*.” Itwe kubaho “*kutooranwa kwaitu omuri we*” (**m. 4**) kandi kubaho “*kuhamibwa omuriwe*” (**m. 13**) bikaba bitarikugyendera aha kintu kyona eki twakozire kandi titurikugyendera aha buhangwa bwaitu obutahikire. Omu mwanya gw'ekyo, nibahamya kandi bahamibwa kandi bakateebwaho *we* kandi *okukunda kwe* (**mm. 5, 11**). Eki nikyoreka ngu emirimo yaitu terakozire kihango omu kujunwa kwaitu. Twarondwa kandi tukajunwa ahabw'embabazi ze; ekiturikubaasa kukora n'okwikiriza ebi twaheebwa. Enshonga ngu turi bamwe aha nteekateeka ya Ruhanga ey'ebiro byona, eshemereire kutuha obwesigye n'okutuhumuriza.

Ekyo kashatu, tukatooranwa ahabw'ekigyendererwa, “*ngu tube abarikwera kandi tutaine kamogo omu maisho ge*.” Ekigambo “kwera” (*hagios*) nikyo kimwe n'ekigambo “abarikwera” omu **m. 1**. Nikyoreka ekigyendererwa ky'okushoorwa kwaitu (reeba enshonga ahaiguru ahari **mm. 1-2**). Nikigyenda hamwe n'okututoorana kwa Ruhanga okutarimu bukwakurizo, i.e., emicwe yaitu, oburikwera bwaitu, nikyo kigyendererwa kandi n'ekyarugiremu eki Ruhanga yatutooranire, *kitari* nshonga nainga omusingye ogu Ruhanga yaatutooram. Nk'oku **Rom 5:8** erikugira, “*Kwonka Ruhanga ayoreka okukunda kwe ahariitwe, ahakuba obu twabaire tukiri abasiisi, Kristo akatufeera*.” “Abataine kamogo” nikimanyisa “etaine ibara n'obu gwakuba omufunya” (Zodhiates 1994: *amōmos*, 139. N'ekigambo kimwe ekirikukoresibwa aha bitambo bya ira (reeba **Kur 29:1, LXX**) hamwe na Kristo n'ekitambo kye ahabwaitu (**1 Pet 1:19**). Eki nikihikaana n'amazima ngu turi “*bitambo ebihuriire kandi ebirikwera*” (**Rom 12:1**). Nk'oku Ehetu Abate arikugira, “titurikwetwa kuba abahikiriire omu mubiri, kureka okuba abahikiriire omu micwe. Ruhanga ku arikututoorana omuri Kristo kugira ngu tube abatahikire omu maisho ge, amagara gaitu goona gashemereire kumuhindurira.” (Abate 2006: 1426-27)

Nk'oku okutooranwa omuri we, ensi etakatandikire, kishemereire kutuha obwesigye n'okutuhumuriza, nikwo n'okutooranwa kuba abarikwera n'abataine kamogo kishemereire kutureetera kuba abacureezi. Ebiteekateeko bibiri nibigiyenda omu ngaro. Okurondwa kwaitu (i.e., okutooranwa) tiky'eshonga y'obutakora,

kureka n'omuringo n'ekigyendererwa kyaitu “y'okutambura omu muringo ogushemereire okwetwa kwaitu” (4:1) hamwe “n'okwihaho omuntu waitu owa ira . . . n'okujwara omuntu omusya” (4:22, 24). Ahabw'okugira ngu tukatooranwa ahabw'ekigyendererwa ky'okuba abarikwera, okutuura omu mitwarize erikwera kandi etarimu kamogo n'obuhame ngu tukatooranwa. Okugumizamu n'okutuura omu kibi n'akamanyiso k'obutaba akaruuru. Paulo naagira ekiteekateeko nikyo kimwe omu 2:8-10, naagaruka yaagira ngu okujunwa kwaitu n'omurimo gwa Ruhanga, ti gwaitu, beitu ngu tutwire kibiikirwe ahabw'ekigyendererwa.

Ebigambo “*omu rukundo*” ahamuheru gwa m. 4 nibareebwa abavunuuzi abamwe nk'okumaririza ekiteekateeko kya m. 4, i.e., akatutoorana “*kuba abarikwera kandi abataine kamogo omu maisho ge omu rukundo.*” Abavunuuzi abandi nibareeba “*omu kukunda*” nk'entandikwa y'ekiteekateeko kya m. 5, i.e., “*Omukukundana akatutekatekaho kutwarwa nka batabani be . . . kurugirira aha kigyendererwa ky'embabazi ky'ekigyendererwa kye.*” N'obu NABS na ESV (obundi ebiri aha nvunuura z'orungyereza ezihikire munonga eza Baibuli) zikwatsire enteekateeka y'enyima, enteekateeka y'okubanza neehikire, ahabw'eshonga ishata: Eky'okubanza, omurundi gwona ugu ebigambo “*omu kukunda*” birikukoresibwa omuri Abaefeso (3:17; 4:2, 15, 16; 5:2), nikigamba aha rukundo y'abantu, kutari rukundo ya Ruhanga. Eky'a kabiri, omurundi gwona ugu ebigambo “*omu kukunda*” birikukoresibwa omu Abaefeso, nikishoboorora n'okushoborora ebirikugambwa ahonaaho omu maisho g'ebigambo ebyo, kutari ebirikukurataho. Eky'a kashatu, okuhindura “*omu kukunda*” ekicweka kya m. 5 nikijia kureetaho ekiteekateeko kya m. 5 omuburyo ekyabusha, i.e., “*nk'oku yaasiimire omu kukunda . . . omuri Ogwo ou akunda.*”

- 1:5-6: ⁵ Akatutoorana tutakabaireho, ngu tuhindurwe abaana be ahabwa Yesu Kristo, nk'oku yaasiimire omu kukunda kwe, ⁶ ngu embabazi ze ez'ekitiinisa zisiimwe, ezi yaatuheereire busha omuri Ogwo ou akunda.

Ruhanga okutuhindura nka batabani be kurabira omuri Yesu Kristo, nikimwe aha bintu ebikuru munonga, kwonka ebitarikugambwaho munonga, ebirikukwata aha kujunwa kwaitu n'omukago gwaitu nawe. Ebigambo ekirikumanyisa “okuhindura,” *huiiothesia*, “n'eky'omutaano omu bihandiiko by'entumwa Paulo, ekirikubaho emirundi etaano omu baruha ze ishata (Rom. 8: 15, 23; 9: 4; Gal. 4: 5; Efe. 1:5). Tihariho muhandiiki w'endagaano ensya orikukoresa ebigambo ebi. Okwongyera ahari ekyo, *huiiothesia* hamwe n'omuringo gw'ebigambo *huiiotheteō* tibirikushangwa omu ndagaano enkuru (otwariiremu n'ebihandiiko bya LXX), kandi *huiiothesia* nayo terikureebeka omu bitabo by'abahandiiki b'Abagriika aba ira hamwe n'omu bitabo by'Abayudaaya ebindi eby'obwire obwo (e.g. Philo and Josephus).” (Burke 2006: 22)

Enteekateeka nungi y'okujunwa eri: okugarurwa busya-okwihahwo orubanja-okuhindurwa omwana-okweza-okuhebwa ekitiinisa. Okuhindurwa omwana “nikimanyisa ekikorwa ky'ebiragiro nainga okutwarwa kuruga omu ka y'omwebembezi w'ehanga erindi (cf. Efe. 2:2, lit. ‘abaana batarikuhurira) omu maka ga Ruhanga” (Burke 2006: 27). N'ahabw'ekyo, okuhindurwa nk'omwana, nikyo kintu ekirikukizayo *kukwatanisa* omu kucungurwa, kandi nikigumya omukago gwaitu na Ruhanga ogutari omu bintu ebindi ebirikukwata aha kucungurwa kwaitu. Nikyoreka ekyetengo kya Ruhanga n'okukunda kwe ahariitwe, kandi nikyoreka ngu turi abe kandi turi ab'omuka ye—and kandi nitwija kuguma tutyo ebiro byona.

Omugasho gw'okutwarwa nk'omwana nigubaasa kureebwa omu miringo ena. Eky'okubanza, omugasho gw'okutwarwa nk'abaana ba Ruhanga, nigureebeka omu ku kyabaire “kitebakanisiibwe” kandi kikakorwa “kurabira omuri Yesu Kristo wenka.” Eki nikyoreka ngu okuhindurwa abaana kwaitu “nk'ekiteekateeko kya bwanyima,” kureka kukaba kuri aha mutima gw'enteekateeka ya Ruhanga kuruga enyima. Eky'a kabiri, okutwarwa nk'abaana omu ka ya Ruhanga nikyoreka ngu tituri baana ba Ruhanga omu buhangwa. Okuhindurwa omwana—nka okujunwa kwaitu—ti kintu eki omuntu arikubaasa kutunga. Kikatandikwa Taata “*nk'oku yaasiimire omu kukunda kwe.*” Kyo—nk'okujunwa kwaitu—n'enshonga y'embabazi kurugiirira aha kukunda kwe, kutari kwaitu. T'aratutooraine ahabwokuba tukabanza tukamwikiriza, kureka, nitumwikiriza ahabwokuba niwe yaabandize atutoorana. Okwikiriza kwaitu omuri we nikyoreka ngu akatutoorana. Ebintu ebi byombi ebirikukwata aha kuzaara abaana, nibyorekwa omu m. 6, erikugira ngu ekigyendererwa n'ebyarugire omu kuhindurwa kwaitu nk'abaana “*ngu embabazi ze ez'ekitiinisa zisiimwe, ezi yaatuheereire busha omuri Ogwo ou akunda.*” Ekitiinisa ky'embabazi ze omu kuhindura abaana n'okugira ngu, Ruhanga naatwara abantu abaabaire bari abazigu be, yaabahindura abaana be kurabira omuri Yesu Kristo, orikukundwa.

Eky'a kashatu, Paulo okukoresa orurimi rw'okwikiriza, nikireebeka kirikuruga omu bantu be (Abarooma). Omu bantu abo, eka ekaba “neetwarwa nk'omuringo gw'eby'obuhangwa, eby'ediini, eby'obutegyeki hamwe n'eby'entaasya (Burke 2006: 63-64). Okuhindurwa omwana kikaba kiri eky'omugasho munonga omu bantu b'Abarooma. Kikakora nk'omuringo gw'okwerinda okucwekyerezibwa kw'orunyiriri rw'eka kandi kikaheereza omuntu owakuzaarwa emigisha n'emigisha ebyabaire bitarikubaasa kubaho. Okutashushana

n'embeera y'okureeberera abaana erizooba, abarikukira obwingi abarikureebererwa abaana omu bantu b'abarooma aba ira bakaba batari baana bato, kureka bakaba bari abantu bakuru. Okwongyera ahari ekyo, n'obu abaishiki baraabeire nibabaasa kutwarwa nk'abaishiki, abashaija bato bonka nibo baabaire batwarwa nk'aboojo, kutari abaishiki nk'abaishiki. Omutsigazi ku arikutwarwa nk'omwana we, amabanja ge goona nigashazibwamu kandi atunga obugabe, obugabe n'obujunaanizibwa nk'omutabani we. Nikyo kimwe ahariitwe, ahabw'okugira ngu Tataitwe yaatuzaara kurabira omuri Yesu Kristo: tukatambwa, kandi eibanja ry'ebibi byaitu rishazirwe (**m. 7**); kandi tutungire n'obuhunguzi (**m. 11**)—tuturikukoma aha kuba “*abaraganwa ba Ruhanga [Taata]*” kureka turi “*abaraganwa hamwe na Kristo [omwana 'w'obuhangwa']*” (**Rom 8:17**).

Omuri Kristo, okuzaarwa nikukwata ahabashaija n'abakazi. Aha niho ebigambo “*okuhindurwa nk'abaana*” biri bikuru munonga: abakazi nabo nibahindurwa “*nka abaana*” nk'abashaija. N'obu omu bantu aba ira, abaishiki bakaba nibatwarwa nk'abataine mugasho munonga nk'aboojo, okukira munonga aboojo b'okubanza, omuri Kristo, abakazi nibaheebwa omwanya nigwo gumwe nk'aboojo b'okubanza omu bantu aba ira. Omuringo gw'obuhangwa gw'obukristaayo nigugambwaho omu **Gal 3:28**, “*Tihariho Muyudaaya nainga Omugriika, tihariho muhuuku nainga ow'obusingye, tihariho mushaija nainga omukazi; ahabw'okuba mwena muri omwe omuri Kristo Yesu*” (reeba na **Kol 3:11**). Paulo ariyo naagamba butunu ngu tihariho enganda, enganda, oruganda, omushaija n'omukazi, oburingaaniza omu maka ga Ruhanga, oburemeezi, nainga okwebaganisamu omu maka ga Ruhanga. Omuri Kristo, boona nibingana, oihireho obuhangwa, oruganda, eby'entaasya, orurimi, n'ebindi ebirikukwata aha mubiri (**1 Kor 12:13; Gal 3:28; Kol 3:11; Kush 5:9; 7:9**). Tihariho bujurizi omu bantu ba Rooma aba ira ngu abakazi bahindurwe kureeba ngu babaasa kuhungura eby'obusika (reeba Burke 2006: 73n.3). Kwonka, omuri Kristo, abakazi n'abaragwa hamwe n'abashaija. Omu **1 Pet 3:7**, Petero naagira ngu omushaija ashemereire kuheereza omukazi we ekitiinisa, ahabw'okuba “*nawe n'omuhunguzi w'emabazi z'amagara*.” Omu muringo ogundi, aine omwanya *ogurikwingana* 'omushaija we hamwe n'okushushana n'omushaija we ebiro byona. Okushushana n'oburingaaniza obu nikyorekwa omu kukoresa ekigambo “*abaraganwa*” omu **Rom 8:17**, **Efe 3:6** na **Heb 11:9**, ekirikworeka okuhikaana n'okwejumba hamwe omu biraganiso n'emigasho erikwija n'okuba memba w'eka ya Kristo.

Ekya kana, okuhindurwa abaana nikyoreka “oburiho, kwonka butakareebirwe” bw'obuhangwa bw'obugabe Okugaruka kwa Kristo okw'okubanza *kukataho* obugabe bwe (obwe “oburiho” obw'obukama), kwonka nibwija *kuhwa* ku araagaruke ogundi (obwe “butakareebirwe” obw'obukama). Omu muringo ogundi, obukama bwa Ruhanga n'obugabe bwa Kristo bitandikirweho, byahikiirizibwa, kandi biriho hati, kwonka nibitegyereza okuhinguzibwa omu biro by'omumaisho omu kitiinisa kyabyo kyona, obu nibiija kworekwa omu bwijwire, n'ebibi byona, obusaasi, entongane, okubonabona n'okufa nibiija kuhwaho. N'obu turaabe tutwirwe nk'abaana ba Ruhanga kandi turi abasika hati (**Rom 8:15, 17**), turimu “*nitutsinda omu mitima yaitu, nitutegereza kuhindurwa abaana ba Ruhanga, nikwo kucungurwa kw'emibiri yaitu*” (**Rom 8:23**). Kristo ku araagarukye, nitwija kuhindurwa kandi tuzookye n'emibiri misya, erimu ekitiinisa, turikushushana nawe (**Rom 8:29; 1 Kor 15:35-57; 1 Yoh 3:2**) kandi nitwija kutunga eiziina risya (**Kush 2:17**). Ebi byona nibyoreka ngu turi abaana ba Ruhanga omu maka ge.

- **1:7-8:** ⁷ *Omuri Ogwo tuheebwa okucungurwa ahabw'eshagama ye, okusaasirwa eby'okushiisha byaitu, nk'obutungi bw'emabazi ze oku buri,* ⁸ *ezi yaatusheeshekaizeho*

Yetegereze oburungi bw'emabazi za Ruhanga, ekirikworeka rukundo ye mpango ahariitwe. “*Atuhairu busha*” (**m. 6**); “n'obutungi” obu “*ezi yaatusheeshekaizeho*” (**mm. 7-8**). “Okucungurwa” nikikwata aha kucungura abahuuku n'abasibe. Tukaba turi babiri. Twena tukaba turi “*abahuuku b'ekibi*” (**Yoh 8:34; Rom 6:6, 16-20**). Naitwe tukaba turi “*abasibe [s] b'ebiragiro by'ekibi ebiri omu ngingo zaitu*” (**Rom 7:23**). Tukaba turi abahuuku n'abasibe omu muringo gw'amaani. Buri omwe aine eki arikutuuraho. Ekintu ekyo nikibaasa kuba esente, obusinguzi, eka, omukazi waitu, umurimo, ekitiinisa, nainga ekindi kintu kyona. Eki turikugyenderaho, nikyo kirikututegyeke. Kwonka ekiturikugyenderaho n'ekintu ekindi nainga omuntu ondiijo otari Yesu Kristo, nikiija kuhendera kitushiisire. Enshonga n'okugira ngu tihariho ekindi kureka Yesu ekirikubaasa kutuha amakuru, ekigyendererwa, okushemererwa n'obusingye ebi Yesu arikutuha. Kandi tihaine ekindi ekireije kutufeera.

Okucungura nikimanyisa okushashura omuhendo gw'ekitambo. Omu muringo ugu, omuhendo gukaba guri eshagama ya Yesu, i.e., amagara gye aha musharaba. Akashashura omuhendo gw'ebibi byaitu ebi tutabaasize kushashura. Okucwerwa orubanja rw'ekibi n'okwahukana na Ruhanga ebiro byona, ekirikumanywa nka geyena. Omuriro ogutaraara nigushoboerwaho omu myanya mingi omu Baiburi “*nk'omwirima gw'aheru*” (**Mat 25:30**). **Mat 27:45** nikitugambira ngu obu Yesu yaabaire ari aha musharaba, “*kuruga aha shaaha mukaaga, omwirima gukagwa omu nsi yoona kuhisya aha shaaha mwenda*.” Omwirima gw'omu iguru

obu Yesu yaabaire ari aha musharaba, gukaba guri akamanyiso k'okucwa orubanja kwa Ruhanga ahabw'ekibi eki Yesu yaabaire ayetwire. Omwirima ogwo gukaba nigujwekyera omwirima oguri aheeru ya geyena. Ahabw'okugira ngu ekigyendererwa kya geyena n'okwahukana ahari Ruhanga, obu Yesu yaagira aha musharaba ati, “*Ruhanga wangye, Ruhanga wangye, ahabwenki wansigaho?*” (**Mat 27:46**), akaaba ari omu geyena. Kurugirira aha nshonga, geyena neegumaho ebiro byona. Yesu taragumisiriize ebiro byona omu geyena, kureka obukaikuru n'obukaikuru bw'ebiro byona omuri geyena, byona bikamushwekyerera obu yaabaire ari aha musharaba. Ekyo tikirikubaasika kwetegyereza. Nikyoreka ngu eki Yesu yaarabiremu aha musharaba tikirikwetegyerezibwa. Kwonka ekyo nikyo kyabaire nikyetengwa kutucungura kuruga omu kiheneso ky'ebibi byaitu.

“*Okusaasira enshobi zaitu*” nakyo n'eky'omugasho. Okusaasira nikimanyisa okurekura omuntu ahari ekyo ekyamusibire. Nk'oku twabaire turi abahuuku b'ekibi n'abasibe b'ekibi, nikwo twabaire tukwatirwe ebibi byaitu. A. Steven Wood naashoboorora ngu ekigambo ky'okusaasira “nikuruga omu kigambo ekirikumanyisa okusindika (Yoh 20:23). Ruhanga ku arikukoragana n'ebibi byaitu, nabiiha omu ihamba nk'embuzi y'okutangirira ebibi (Lev. 16:20-22). Kwonka, aha tikirikugamba aha kibi (*hamartia*) nk'oku kiri omu Abakolosai 1:14, kureka n'ebibi (*paraptōma*) nainga okuruga omu muhanda oguhikire. Ekigambo ky'okubanza nikyoreka embeera y'ekibi; ekyo kabiri, ebikorwa by'ekibi. Okusaasira nikukora aha byombi. Obusinguzi bwa Ruhanga oburikworekwa omu kucungura n'okusaasira ebibi, nibushushana n'obugabe bw'embabazi ze.” (Wood 1978: 25)

Nk'oku kyabaire kiri amazima n'ebigambo “*omu rukundo*” (**m. 4**), ebigambo “*omubwengye n'okwetegyereza*” ahamuheru gwa **m. 8** nikibaasa kukwatanisa n'ekyabaireho kare nainga ekyabaireho bwanyima. Nikigarukwamu, NASB na ESV nizikora obumanyiso bwa **mm. 8-9** n'ekiteekateeko ngu “*omu bwengye n'okwetegyereza kwona*” kiine akakwate n'ebirikukurataho omu **m. 9**. Enshonga endiijo n'okugira ngu “*obwengye n'okwetegyereza*” n'ebya Ruhanga nainga n'ebimwe aha biconco ebi arikutuha. N'ahabw'ekyo, ekigambo kitwire nikireebeka nk'ekirikumanyisa: “*embabazi ezi we, oine obwengye n'okwetegyereza byona, yaatuhaira*” nainga “*atuhaira embabazi ze, hamwe n'obwengye n'okwetegyereza byona*” nainga “*omu bwengye n'okwetegyereza kwona akatumanyisa ekihama ky'ekigyendererwa kye.*” Ku orikubanza kureeba, “*obwengye n'okwetegyereza byona*” nikureebeka nk'emitwarize ya Ruhanga. Kwonka, enshonga emwe ahabw'enki eki kirikubaasa kuba nikyoreka emicwe ya Ruhanga ei atuhaira nk'omugisha n'okugira ngu ekigambo “*obwengye*” (orugrika = *phronesis*) tikirikumanyisa Ruhanga, kureka n'ekintu eki abantu baine; omu nkoresa yaayo endiijo yonka omu endagaano ensya (**Luka 1:17**) nikimanyisa emicwe (*phronēsis*) y'abantu abatarikworobera akahinduka ohikiriire ahabw'obuheereza bwa Yohaana omubatizi.

- **1:9-10:** ⁹ *Ahakuba akatumanyisa enaama y'okukunda kwe omu bwengye bwona n'okwetegyereza kwona, nk'ebi yaagendereire kworeka omuri Kristo oku biri,* ¹⁰ *ngu atebeekanise ebintu, kandi obunaku ku burihika, abone kuteeranira atyo byona omuriwe nk'Omute, eby'omu iguru n'eby'omu nsi. Omuriwe*

“*Enaama*” n'omutwe ogurikugaruka omu Abaefeeso (**1:9; 3:3-4, 9; 5:32; 6:19**). Nikyoreka amazima agabaire gakyeberwa, kwonka obwahati gashuriirwe. Enaama eine enshonga nyingi. Aha, n'okugira ngu eby'obuhangwa byona nibiija kushoboororwa—bishobororwe, n'ekigyendererwa kyabyo—omuri Kristo n'ahansi y'obwebembezi bwe. Ebyo “*ebintu*” omuri **m. 10** “nikyoreka oburingaaniza bw'ensi yoona” (Foulkes 1989: 62). Nk'oku kyagambirwe omu kutandika, aha nitureeba enshonga za Kristo ez'omu iguru n'ensi: omurimo gwe niguhika aha bantu kwenda kutwariramu buri kimwe (reeba **Rom 8:18-23**). Aha bikwatiraine n'ekigambo “*obwebembezi,*” “*ebiteekateeko bishatu biri omu kigambo aha—okugarurwaho, okukwatanisa, n'obwebembezi bwa Kristo*” (Foulkes 1989: 61). Ku araabe aine obushoboorozi bwingi, obumwe omu nsi n'omu iguru tiburikwija kugarurwaho, kureka nibwija kweyongyera kuba obw'ekitiinisa.

Ekikuru munonga omuri eki n'okugira ngu Kristo naareeta obumwe n'obumwe omu bihangirwe ebyahangirwe omu kishushani kya Ruhanga, i.e., abantu boona (reeba **Gal 3:28; Kol 3:11**). Omuri Kristo, okwebaganisamu ahagati y'Abayudaaya n'abanyamahanga—okwabaire kuri okwebaganisamu kwonka ahagati y'enganda ezitarikushushana, enganda ezitarikushushana, nainga abantu b'emiringo etarikushushana—kikarugaho; bombi bahindikire “*omuntu omwe omusya*” (**Efe 2:11-3:6**).

Ebyahandiikirwe ebi nibyoreka ngu entaaniso eri ahagati “y'ebirikwera” hamwe na “ebitarikwera” tehikire. Kristo ni mukama w'ebintu byona omu magara. Kwonka, n'obu ebintu byona birikuza kukwatanisibwa omuri Kristo, tikirikumanyisa ngu abantu boona nibaija kujunwa ahamuheru. Baiburi hamwe na Kristo, nibyoreka butunu ngu ekyo tikyo kiri (e.g., **Mat 7:13-14, 21-23; 24:37-41; 25:31-46**). Aha muheru, buri kimwe na buri omwe nibiija kuba biri ahansi y'obushoboorozi bwe. Abo abaikiriize engiri n'obwegyendesereza kandi

n'okushemererwa bari ahansi y'obushoborozi bwe; abo abanga engiri nibaija kumwikiriza nk'omukama kwonka nibaija kubingwa omu mwirima ahabw'okuba tibaramwakiire nk'omukama waabo obu baabaire bari omu nsi. N'ahabw'ekyo, haaba hariho ekintu kyona, **m. 10** kishemereire kuba eky'okugaruramu amaani abaikiriza kwonka n'okurabura abatarikwikiriza.

Nk'oku kyabaire kiri amazima n'ebigambo “*omu rukundo*” ahamuheru gwa **m. 4** hamwe n'ebigambo “*omu bwengye bwona n'okwetegyereza*” ahamuheru gwa **m. 8**, ebigambo “*omuri we*” ahamuheru gwa **m. 10** etungire oburemeezi omu by'okuvunuura. Envunuura enyingi nizihwa na **m. 10** na “*ebintu ebiri omu iguru n'ebiri omu nsi.*” Bakareeba “*omuri we*” nk'entandikwa y'ekiteekateeko kya **m. 11**, i.e., “*naitwe nimwo twahindukiire obuhunguzi.*” Ekyo nikibaasa kuba kihikire, kwonka ahabw'okugira ngu orugriika rwiine ebigambo bibiri: “*omuri we*” ahamuheru gwa **m. 10** kandi “*omu*” aha kutandika kwa **m. 11**. Eki kikabaho ahabw'okugira ngu **mm. 3-14** n'ekicweka kihango munonga omu Rugriika! Haihi abavunuuzi boona nibagataho obubonero bwa koma, oburemeezi, oburemeezi, hamwe n'oburemeezi bwingi, okugyeragyeranisa enshonga. Obubonero oburikworeka enteekateeka y'ahamuheru gwa **m. 10** n'okutandika kwa **m. 11** nikibaasa kuba nikyo kihikire munonga: “*okugarukanisa ebintu byona omuri Kristo, eby'omu iguru n'ebiy'omu nsi— omuri we, ou naitwe tutungire obuhunguzi.*” Kwonka n'aha, hariho okushiisha omuri **m. 10**, since it speaks of summing up all things “*omuri Kristo*” and then again “*omuri we.*” Hariho n'okushiisha kw'okugamba “*buri kimwe*” kandi rero kugamba “*ebiri omu iguru hamwe n'ebintu ebiri omu nsi.*” Enshonga ahabw'eki eshemereire kuba eri okworeka oku *buri kimwe* kiri omuri Kristo; Kristo niwe Mukama wa byona kandi niwe arikusinga byona— byona buri kimwe kimwe hamwe na buri kimwe ekirikukwatanisa. Paulo ariyo naakora ekirikubaasika okututereera kumanya enshonga egi. Twine kuteekateeka aha nshonga egi na munonga ebintu byatugyenda kubi. Tihariho kintu kyona ekirikubaasa kugyeragyeranisibwa na Kristo, kandi ku turaabe turi abe, nitwija kuba naitwe n'ebindi byona!

- **1:11-12:** ¹¹ *naitwe nimwo twahindukiire obuhunguzi, obu twatooranwa tutakabaireho, ahabw'okukunda kw'Ogwo ohikiiriza byona, nk'oku yaasiimire omu naama ye,* ¹² *ngu tube ab'okuhimbisira ekitiinisa kye, itwe abaabandize kwesiga Kristo.*

Ebigambo “*naitwe nimwo twahindukiire obuhunguzi*” nibibaasa kuvunuurwa nka “*tukakorwa omusika*” nainga “*tukatooranwa kuba abahunguzi.*” Abaisraeli b'endagaano enkuru bakaba beetwa “mugabo” bwa Ruhanga (**Bir 32:9; Zab 28:9; 33:12; Isa 19:25; Yer 51:19**). Hati, abo boona abarikukwatanisa na Yesu Kristo ahabw'okwikiriza, Abayudaaya n'abanyamahanga hamwe—i.e., ekanisa—niyo Israeli ensya, ey'amazima, ey'omwoyo. N'ahabw'ekyo, n'obuhunguzi bwa Ruhanga (**Rom 8:17; Gal 3:29; Kol 1:12; reeba na Rom 11:24; Efe 2:11-22**).² Ekiteekateeko ngu turi omugabo ba Ruhanga nakyo nikyorekwa omu in **Efe 1:14, 18**. Oihireho okuvunuura okwo nainga oku “*naitwe nimwo twahindukiire obuhunguzi*” kuhikire, enshonga eri ngu turi abaana ba Ruhanga nikituhindura abasika be kandi abasika hamwe na Kristo (**Rom 8:17; Kol 1:12; 3:24; Tito 3:7**). Obuhunguzi bwaitu omuri Kristo nibukira amaani gaitu g'okwetegyereza n'okusiima. **1 Kor 2:9** nihagira, “*EBI ERIISHO RITAKAREEBAGA, N'OKUTU EBI KUTAKAHURIRAGA, EBITAKATAAHAGA MU MUTIMA GW'OMUNTU, BYONA EBI RUHANGA YAACUMIIRE ABAMUKUNDA.*” Obusika bwaitu nibutwariramu okuba abasika b'obukama bwa Ruhanga (**Mat 25:34; Yak 2:5**), okusikira ensi yoona, i.e., eiguru erisya n'ensi ensya (**Mat 5:5; Rom 4:13; Kush 21:1-2**), okutuura na Ruhanga na Kristo omu nsi ensya ey'ekitiinisa kandi bakamureeba nk'oku ari (**Yoh 14:2-3; 1 Yoh 3:2; Kush 21:22-22:5**), Okuhindurwa n'okuzooka n'emibiri misya, ey'ekitiinisa, n'okushushana na Kristo (**Rom 8:29; 1 Kor 15:35-57; 1 Yoh 3:2**) okutunga eiziina risya (**Kush 2:17; 22:4**), n'obujunaanizibwa n'obushoborozi aha bintu byona ebiriho (**Mat 19:28; 24:46-47; 25:20-23; Luka 12:43-44; 22:30; 1 Kor 6:2; Kush 20:4**).

Ekicweka ky'okubanza ekya **m. 11** aha bikwatiraine n'okutunga eby'obusika, nka **mm. 3-14** nk'ekintu kyona, nikikwata aha migisha y'okujunwa kwaitu. Obuhunguzi bwaitu, nk'okutooranwa, okuzaarwa, n'okushemererwa, tiburikuruga omu bikorwa byaitu eby'omutaano, kureka niburuga ahari Ruhanga wenka, ekigyendererwa kye n'enteekateeka ye, hamwe n'embabazi ze. Ekicweka kya kabiri ekya **m. 11** (“*kw'Ogwo ohikiiriza byona, nk'oku yaasiimire omu naama ye*”) ariyo “*nayongyera aha nshonga ye aha bikwatiraine n'ekigyendererwa kya Ruhanga kushoboorora ngu Ruhanga naakora ebintu byona omu muringo ugu*” (Feinberg 2001: 681). Nikyoreka ngu ebi Ruhanga arikukunda nibibaho ahari buri kimwe kandi aine obushoboorozi ahari buri kimwe. Eki nikihikaana n'ebindi ebiri omu Baiburi, ebirikworeka Ruhanga nk'ow'obushoboorozi ahari buri kimwe kandi arikwejumba munonga omu bintu byona ebirikukwata aha magara g'ensi; enteekateeka ye n'ey'omutaano kandi neetwariramu byona, kandi eragiira kandi neekora okuhikiiriza enteekateeka egyo (e.g., **1 Bus 29:11-12; Yob 12:13-25; 42:2; Zab 103:19; 135:6; Isa 14:27; 40:21-24; 44:24; 46:9-11; Dan 4:35; Byak**

² Ekanisa nka Israeli omusya, ow'amazima, ow'ebiy'omwoyo, neegambwaho munonga omuri Menn 2021a: 26-93.

4:27-28; Rom 9:14-24; Efe 1:11; Kush 17:14-17). Eki nikimanywa nk'enyegeya y'*obugabirizi*, bwa Ruhanga i.e., “okukoresa amaani ga ruhanga agatarikuhwaho, omuringo ogu Omuhangi arikukuumamu ebihangirwe bye byona, nikipora omuri byona ebirikubaho omunsi, kandi nikyo kirikuhwera ebintu byona kuhika aha muheru gwabyo ogurikwetengwa” (Berkhof 1949: 181).

Omu kukora ebi arikwenda, Ruhanga naakora ebintu ebimwe butunu, kwonka ebirikukira obwingi naabikora kurabira omu bihangirwe bye. Aha bikwatireine n'ekyahamuheru, Louis Berkhof naashoboorora ati, “Tihariho obwire obu ebihangirwe birikukoresa kurugirira aha kigyendererwa n'amaani ga Ruhanga. Omuri we nitutuura, *nitutambura*, kandi nitutuuraho, Ebyakozirwe 17: 28. Omurimo ogu ogurikuruga ahari Ruhanga nigukwatanisa n'emirimo y'abantu omubintu byona, kwonka gutarikwiba muntu omu muringo gwona ogw'obusingye bwe. Ekikorwa nikiba kiri eky'obugabe bw'omuntu, ekikorwa eki arikujunanzibwaho. Okukwatanisa okw'omurundi gumwe tikirikureetaho okureebeka kwa *causa prima* [ekikuru ekirikureeta] hamwe n'ekya *causa secunda* [ekyakabiri ekirikureeta]. Omu muringo oguhikire, okukora ekikwekweto nikirugirira aha bintu byombi. Omuntu niwe arikugambwaho kandi niwe arikugambwaho. Bavinck akooreka eki arikugamba ngu enku nizikwata omuriro, ngu Ruhanga niwe arikureetera kwotsya, kwonka omu butongore oku kwotsya tikurikubaasa kurugirira ahari Ruhanga, kureka n'enku nk'ekintu.” (Berkhof 1949: 189) Niyo nshonga ahabw'enki Baiburi *erikushoboorora emirundi ebiri* ebirikubaho: Ruhanga niwe aine obushoboorozi kandi atebekaniise ebirikubaho byona (ekyo, omu muringo gumwe, nikishoborora kimwe ebirikubaho byona); kwonka ekyo nikihikaana kandi tikirikukyendeeza omu muringo gwona obujunanzibwa bw'abantu ahabw'okucw N'ahabw'ekyo, emishororongo emwe neegira ngu ekikorwa ekimwe n'ekya Ruhanga, kandi emwe neegira ngu ekikorwa ekyo nikyo kimwe n'eky'abandi bantu (reeba, e.g., **Kut 37:25-28; 45:4-5, 7-8; 50:20; Isa 53:10; Byak 2:23; 4:27-28**). Okugyendera aha nshoboorora egi ey'emiringo ebiri ey'ebintu ebyabaireho, abahandiiki ba Baiburi “tibarikutiina kuhindura Yahweh omu muringo ogutarikwetegyerezibwa (ogurikwetegyerezibwa ogurikubaasa kumurinda okujunaanwa ebibi) omuringo ‘ogurikukirayo’ kureetaho ebibi ebingi. . . . Ruhanga tarikwemerera enyima y'ebikorwa bibi omu muringo nigwo gumwe nk'oku arikwemerera enyima y'ebikorwa birungi. . . . Hariho orugyendo orurikuguma ahagati ya Ruhanga n'abantu be kubarikushiisha. . . . Omu bugufu, n'obu turaabe tutaine bintu ebirikwetengwa kushoboorora oburemeezi, *oihireho ekyo, tushemereire kugumizamu ngu Ruhanga aine obushoboorozi bwingi aha birungi n'ebibi*.” (Carson 1994: 28, 36-37) Okwongyera kuhikaana n'enshoboorora egi ey'emiringo ebiri, Paulo agambiire Abakristaayo “*okukorerera okujunwa kwabo n'okutiina n'okutetema, ahabw'okuba Ruhanga niwe arikukora omuriimwe, okwenda n'okukora ebirikushemeza*” (**Fil 2:12-13**).³

Paulo kukozesa “itwe” omuri **m. 11** neetwariramu boona, i.e., nikitwariramu abo boona abari “*omuri Kristo*,” Abayudaaya n'abanyamahanga. Okukoresa kwe kwa “itwe” omu **m. 12** neegamba aha Bayudaaya (“*itwe abaabandize kwesiga Kristo*”). Eki nikyorekwa okurabira omu kukoresa ebigambo “*Kandi naimwe*,” i.e., abanyamahanga, omuri **m. 13**. Ebintu byona ebirikukwata aha nteekateeka ya Ruhanga ey'okucungurwa, nibyoreka ngu nitukoresa obusinguzi bwa Ruhanga kuhimbisibwa, i.e., ekigyendererwa ky'ebi byona, ahabw'abantu be boona, ni “*okuhimbisa ekitiinisa kye*” (**vv. 6, 11, 14**).

- **1:13-14:**¹³ *Kandi naimwe, ku mwaherize kuhurira ekigambo ky'amazima, niyo ngiri y'okujunwa kwanyu, mukaikiriza Yesu, mwahamibwa omuriwe n'akamanyiso k'Omoyo Orikwera owaaraganisiibwe;*¹⁴ *nigwo mukwato gw'obuhunguzi bwaitu, okuhitysa obu tuributunga, ekitiinisa kye kikasiimwa.*

Nk'oku kyagambirweho kare, **mm. 3-14** n'orunyiriri rumwe ruhango. N'ahabw'ekyo, ebigambo bya **m. 12** nibishoma, “*ngu tube ab'okuhimbisira ekitiinisa kye, itwe abaabandize kwesiga Kristo*,” kandi **m. 13** nikitandika, “*omuri ou*” okukira “*omuri We*.” Nibimanyisa kimwe.

Ogu nigwo muringo gw'okubanza ogw'okukoresa ekigambo “engiri” omu Abaefeso (nikishangwa omuri **3:6; 6:15, 19**). Ni “*obutumwa bw'amazima*” hamwe “*n'engiri y'okujunwa kwawe*.” Engiri niyo mutima n'omugasho gw'obukristaayo kandi niyo erikuhindura obukristaayo obutari nk'ediini ezindi zoonza omu nsi. Omugasho, engiri neegira ngu Ruhanga n'orikwera, ohikiriire, ohikiriire, kandi murungi (**Kut 18:25; Kur 34:6-7; Lev 11:44; Yob 34:10-12; Zab 5:4; 136:1; 145:17; Hab 1:13; Rom 1:18; Yak 1:13**). N'obu abantu b'okubanza (Adamu na Haawa) baraabe baahangirwe bateine kibi, bakacwamu kukuratira Sitaane, bakagomera Ruhanga, n'ahabw'ekyo baahinduka abakozi b'ebibi (**Kut 3:1-19**). N'ekyarugiremu, buri muntu kuruga ahari Adamu na Haawa, azairwe ari omu mbeera y'obushomankuzi erikwetwa ekibi ekirimu; ekibi eki ekirimu “n'ekiragiyo” nainga amaani agarikukora omu muntu weena (**Rom 7:5, 8-11, 14-24; Gal 5:17; Heb 3:12-13**).

³ Ebiteekateeko ebirikugambwaho omu kicweka eki, nibishoboororwaho omu bwijwire omu Menn 2021a: 116-32.

Nikireetera abantu boona okukora ebibi omu magara gaabo (**Kut 8:21; Zab 51:5; 143:1-2; Yer 17:9; Mak 7:20-23; Rom 3:9-18, 23; 5:12-14; 7:14-24**). Baiburi neetugambira kurungi ekirikurugamu eki: “*ebihembo by'ekibi n'okufa*” (**Rom 6:23**; reeba na **Kut 2:17; Ezek 18:4, 20; Rom 5:12**). Okwera kwa Ruhanga n'omusingye. Ekibi tikirikwikirizana n'okwera kwe. Ekirikukwatanisa munonga n'okwera kwa Ruhanga n'ekiniga kye. Ekiniga kya Ruhanga “n'okugarukamu kwe okurungi aha bubi. . . . Ekirikushushana n'ebiteekateeko bya baiburi ebirikukwata aha kwera n'ekiniga kya Ruhanga n'amazima ngu tibirikubaasa kubaho hamwe n'ekibi. Okwera kwa Ruhanga nikushanjuura ebibi, ekiniga kye nikibihakanisa. N'ahabw'ekyo ekibi tikirikubaasa kuhika ahari Ruhanga, kandi Ruhanga tarikubaasa kwikiriza ekibi.” (Stott 1986: 102, 103, 106; reeba **Hab 1:13; Rom 1:18**)

Enshonga eri ngu Ruhanga orikwera naabaasa ata kwikiriza n'okutuura n'abantu abatarikwera? N'obu haraabe hariho ediini nyingi omu nsi, hariho *emiringo* ebiri y'ediini: Obukristaayo hamwe n'endiijo. Buri diini okwihaho obukurisitaayo, neshagama aha musingye ogurikworeka ngu, ahamuheru, buri muntu ashemereire kwecungura: obwo “arikugyezaho munonga,” okukora ebirikumara “ebikorwa birungi,” okwehayo ekirikumara, nainga okwehakana ebintu ebirikumara. Nibateekateeka bati, “ebikorwa byangye birungi ku birikusinga ebikorwa byangye ebatahikire, ninyetaba omuri byo!” Kwonka, enkora egyo y'okujunwa neza kuremwa ahabwokuba titurikubaasa kuhikiiriza emitindo yaitu, tutarikugamba ahari ya Ruhanga. Twena nitumanya ngu twine ekizibu ky'amaani omunda yaitu ekiturikubaasa kwihaho. Okwo nikwo engiri n'obukurisitaayo biri eby'omutaano. Obukristaayo bwonka nibwo burikwetegyereza kandi bukatwara nk'eky'omugasho “okugwa” kw'abantu, oburemeezi bw'ekibi, oburungi n'obuhikiriire bwa Ruhanga, obutakwatanisa bwa Ruhanga n'ekibi ebirikubaho hamwe, amazima ngu abantu boona batungire kandi bashemereire kucwerwa orubanja ahabw'ebibi byabo, hamwe n'obutaba Entaaniso y'obukristaayo ni Yesu; entaaniso y'obukristaayo n'omushaaraba. Timothy Keller naagira ati, “Enyikiriza ezindi zoonza ez'amaani, ziine abatandikireho abeegyesa abarikworeka abantu omuhanda gw'okujunwa.” Yesu wenka niwe yaagizire ngu *niwe* muhanda gw'okujunwa.” (Keller 2008: 174)

Mbwenu engiri neha? Ekigambo “engiri” n'ekigambo ky'Orugriika (*euaggelion*) ekirikumanyisa “amakuru marungi” (Danker 2000: *euaggelion*, 402; Green and McKnight 1992: 282). “Ekigambo ky'Orugriika ‘engiri’ (ev-angelion) kikataanisa obutumwa bw'Ekikristaayo n'obw'amadiini agandi. ‘Ev-angel’ n'amakuru g'ekintu ky'omutaano ekyabaireho, nk'obusinguzi omu rutaro nainga okubaho kw'omugabe omusya, ekyahindwire embeera y'abahurikizi kandi kiketenga okugarukwamu kuruga omu bahurikizi. N'ahabw'ekyo engiri n'amakuru g'ebi Ruhanga akozire kutuhikaho. Ti buhabuzi aha bi tushemereire kukora kuhika ahari Ruhanga.” (Keller n.d.: 1) Engiri n'amakuru marungi ngu Ruhanga atukoreire ebi tutabaasize kwekorera. Ruhanga akahinduka omuntu omuri Yesu Kristo. Yesu akabaho amagara agu tushemereire kutuura *nk'omuntu*; akahurikiza Ruhanga Tataitwe omuri byona; we “*akakyeberwa omuri byona nkaitwe, kwonka tarakozire kibi*” (**Heb 4:15**). Ekyo kikamuhwera kuba omujwekyerwa waitu, okutwarira ebibi byaitu ahari we, n'okushashura ekiheneso ekyabaire kitarikubaasa kushashurwa (**Rom 8:1-4; 2 Kor 5:21; Gal 3:13; Kol 2:13-14; 1 Tim 2:5-6; 1 Pet 2:24**). Omu bwire bumwe, Yesu Kristo akaba ari Ruhanga. “Ruhanga tarareesire obusaasi aha muntu ondijjo, kureka aha musharaba akatwara obusaasi, obwimukiriro n'obubi bw'ensi omuri we. . . . Ogu ni Ruhanga owaahindikire omuntu kandi yaahayo eshagama ye kuhimbisa oburingaaniza n'okukunda okw'embabazi kugira ngu abaase kucwekyereza ebibi byona atarikutucwekyereza. . . . Ahabw'enki Yesu yabaire *aine* kufa kubaasa kutusaasira? Hakaba hariho eibanja ry'okushashura—Ruhanga wenka niwe yaashashwire. Hakaba hariho ekibonerezo ekyabaire kishemereire kutwarwa—Ruhanga wenyini niwe yakitwiire. . . . Aha musharaba, oburinganiza n'embabazi tibirikuferwa—byombi nibibaho omurundi gumwe. Okufa kwa Yesu kukaba nikwetengwa, Ruhanga ku araabe naija kutwara oburingaaniza nk'ekintu kikuru kandi atukunde.” (Keller 2008: 192-93, 197)

Yesu okuzooka kuruga omu bafu n'okugaruka ahari Ishe, kikareetaho obuhame ngu Yesu n'oha kandi kyayoreka ngu Ishe akaikiriza okwehayo kwa Kristo aha musharaba ahabwaitu. N'ahabw'ekyo, Yesu n'oha n'ebi akozire nibyo mutima gw'engiri (reeba **Yoh 20:30-31; Byak 10:36-43; 16:30-31; Rom 1:1-4, 16-17; 3:23-28; 10:8-13; 1 Kor 2:2; 15:1-5; 1 Pet 3:18**). Ahabw'okugira ngu engiri—hamwe n'okujunwa kw'abantu—nibirugiiirira ahari ebyo ebi Kristo akozire, okujunwa tikurikubaasa kutungibwa “orikukora” “emirimo mirungi.” Omu mwanya gw'ekyo, okujunwa, Ruhanga *naakuheereza* abantu *nk'ekiconco ky'embabazi* ze; abantu *nibakitunga barikwikiriza* omuri Kristo wenka. Okujunwa nikumanyisa okweteisa ebibi byaitu, okwikiriza n'okwikiriza ebi Kristo atukoreire, n'okugaruka ahari Kristo nk'omukama w'amagara gaitu (**Mat 11:28; Mak 1:14-15; Yoh 1:12; 3:16; 17:3; Byak 26:20; 1 Yoh 1:8-9**).

Ku turikwikiriza engiri kandi tukagaruka ahari Kristo nk'omukama waitu, buri kimwe omu magara gaitu nikikoraho: (1) Abo boona abarikukwatanisa na Kristo ahabw'okwikiriza, baine obuhame bw'okujunwa kwabo. Ku ogire ngu okujunwa nikwegamira n'omuringo gw'amaani gaitu, titurikubaasa kuhamya ngu “tukakora ekirikumara” kubaasa kuhikwaho okujunwa. Kwonka, ahabw'okugira ngu Ruhanga omuri Kristo akatukorera

ekiturikubaasa kutakora, abakurisitaayo nibabaasa kugira obuhame ngu bakacungurwa kandi nibaija kugumaho ebiro byona (**Yoh 3:36; 6:37, 47; 11:25; 1 Yoh 5:11-12**). (2) Okujunwa n'okukwatanisa na Kristo nikihindura embeera y'abakristaayo omu biragi. “Omushaara nigucungura kuruga omu bushoborozi bw'ekibi, nigushagika ekiniga kya Ruhanga, nigwihaho okwetomboita n'obusaasi bw'ekibi, nigugarukanisa abaikiriza na Ruhanga, kandi nigureetaho obusinguzi bw'omu iguru aha bataahi b'eb'omwoyo” (Demarest 1997: 196). (3) Okujunwa n'okukwatanisa na Kristo nikihindura abakurisitaayo omunda. Omuntu ku arikwija ahari Kristo, naatunga omutima musya (**Ezek 36:26; 2 Kor 3:3**), ebiteekateeko bya Kristo (**1 Kor 2:16**), hamwe n'Omwoyo kuruga ahari Kristo (**Ezek 36:26; Yoh 14:17**). (4) Okujunwa n'okukwatanisa na Kristo, nikiha Abakristaayo enkoragana nungi na Ruhanga kurabira omuri Kristo. Abakristaayo nibabaasa “*kwirira haihi n'entebe y'embabazi n'obwesigye*” (**Heb 4:16**; reeba na **Heb 7:19**). (5) Okujunwa n'okukwatanisa na Kristo, nikireetaho omuntu omusya (**Yoh 3:3; Rom 6:4; 2 Kor 5:17; Gal 6:15**); nk'oku kyagambirweho, abarikwikiriza nibatwarwa omu maka ga Ruhanga nk'abaana be (**Yoh 1:12; Rom 8:14-17, 23; 9:4; Gal 3:26; 4:5-7; Efe 1:5; 2:19; 1 Yoh 3:1**) kandi tukakwatanisa munonga nk'ab'ei she - emwe na banyaanyazi - itwe (e.g., **Mat 12:50; Byak 1:16; 6:3; 11:29; 12:17; 16:40; 18:18; 21:7, 17; Rom 14:10; 1 Tim 5:1-2**). (6) Eizooba rimwe, Kristo naija kugaruka agarure busya ensi yooni n'ebihangirwe byona (**Rom 8:18-23; 2 Pet 3:3-13; Rev 21:1-11**). Omu bugufu, engiri n'okukiza kwaitu, n'amatsiko gaitu, n'amatsiko g'ensi yooni, n'ekintu kikuru munonga omu nsi.

Omushororongo 13 nirugumizamu kutugambira enshonga nkuru y'engiri, ngu ku turikwikiriza kandi tukakiira Kristo nk'omukama waitu “*mwahamibwa omuriwe n'akamanyiso k'Omwoyo Orikwera*.” Nitutunga Kristo— n'okuhikiriira oku arikutuha —ahabwa kwikiriza. Kwonka Kristo akaba naamanya ngu n'okwikiriza kwonka tikurikubaasa kutuha amaani g'okuhindura ebi turikwetenga kutuura omu magara marungi. N'ahabw'ekyo, akagambira abeegi okutegyerereza okutunga “*amaani Omwoyo ogurikwera ku guraabe guhikire aharibo*” (**Byak 1:8**). Omwoyo gurikwera ku gwasheeshwirwe aha Pentekote “okucungurwa kwaitu kuruga omu buhuuku” buzima kukawha. Ebiragi bya endagaano enkuru bikaba biri eby'aheeru, bikahandiikwa aha bishate by'amabaare. Hati, **Gal 4:6** negira, “*Ruhanga asindikire Omwoyo gw'Omwana we omu mitima yaitu*.” Omwoyo gurikwera nigutuura omunda yaitu (**Ezek 36:26-27; Yoh 14:16-17**), ebiragi bya Kristo bihandiikirwe aha mitima yaitu (**Yer 31:33; Heb 8:10**), kandi naitwe turi “*ebaruha ya Kristo*.” . . . *tihahandiikirwe na bwino, kureka n'omwoyo gwa Ruhanga ohuriire, tihahandiikirwe aha bishate by'amabaare, kureka aha bishate by'emitima y'abantu*” (**2 Kor 3:3**). N'ahabw'ekyo, okubaho “kw'okwikiriza omuri Kristo, omurimo gw'ebiragi nk'omureeberezi n'omubiiki gukahwaho kandi Omwoyo niguhinduka ekiragiro ky'omunda.” (Belleville 1986: 70)

Akaronero kaine emirimo mingi: nikahamya ngu ekintu kihikire, nikiyoreka ngu kyahamibwa, nikiyoreka obugabe, ekirikumanyisa oburinzi n'obukuumi. e. , akaronero n'akamanyiso ngu turi abantu ba Ruhanga (reeba **Kush 7:3**). Okwongyera ahari ekyo, akamanyiso nikiyoreka obushoborozi bw'ogwo orikukateeka akamanyiso. Omuri **m. 14**, Paulo naatuhaga enshonga endiyo y'omugasho ey'okuteebwaho “*mwahamibwa omuriwe n'akamanyiso k'Omwoyo Orikwera*,” ekirikwetwa, ogwo Mwoyo “*mukwato gw'obuhunguzi bwaitu*.” Omukwato nigwo “bijuma by'okubanza,” nk'okushashura omu bwesigye, ogurikworeka okucungurwa omu bwijwire bwanyima (reeba **Rom 8:23; 2 Kor 1:22; 5:5**). Nitumanya ngu ekyo nikijja kuhikiirira ahabw'okuba tukateebwaho “*akamanyiso okuhitsya aha kiro ky'okucungurirwaho*” (**Efe 4:30**). Omu myaka erikwija, Ruhanga naija kuhikiiriza ekiraganiso kye, kandi yaiguraho eby'obugaiga by'eiguru risya n'ensi ensya ahari boona abari abe omuri Kristo. Niwe “*Omwoyo Orikwera owaaranisibwe*” ahabw'okuba akaraganisibwa enyima, omuri endagaano enkuru (**Ezek 36:26-27; Yoel 2:28-29**) kandi reero Kristo (**Luka 24:49; Yoh 14:16-17, 26; 16:1-14; Yoh 1:4-5**), wonka okukira munonga ahabw'okuba okubaho kwe nikureetaho ekiraganiso ky'ebintu bihango ebirikwija.

Nitubaasa kumanya ngu tukateebwaho akaronero n'Omwoyo, ahabw'okuba: boona abarikweteisa kandi bakikiriza omuri Yesu nk'omukama waabo, nibaraganisibwa Omwoyo gurikwera (**Byak 2:38-39**); boona abarikukunda Yesu baine Omwoyo, Yesu naija kweyoreka abantu be, kandi abo abarikukunda Yesu nibaija kumworobera (**Yoh 14:15-24**); abo boona abaine Yesu nk'omukama waabo, nibeebemberwa Omwoyo gurikwera kandi batunga obuhame kuruga omu Mwoyo ngu turi abaana ba Ruhanga (**Rom 8:13-17**); abo abaine Omwoyo nibareeta ebyana by'Omwoyo gurikwera (**Gal 5:22-23**); kandi abo abarikworeka Yesu nk'omukama, nibatunga ekiconco nainga ebiconco by'Omwoyo (**1 Kor 12:1-31**).

EBIBUZO BY'OKUGAANIRAHU

1. Ni migisha ki ey'omwoyo ei twine omuri Kristo?

- Ahabw'emigisha egyo, ni bujunaanizibwa ki obu twine?

2. Ruhanga akatutoorana ryari?

3. Ruhanga akatutoorana aine ekigyendererwa?

- Ku kiraabe nikwo kiri, ekigyendererwa ekyo ni kiiha?
- Nitworeka tuta ekigyendererwa ekyo kandi tukakihikiiriza omu magara gaitu?

4. “Okuhindurwa omwana” nikimanyisa ki aha magara gaitu?

- Ahabw'enki “okuhindurwa omwana” kiri eky'omugasho munonga aha bakazi?

5. “Okucungurwa” nikimanyisa ki?

6. “Okugaita ebintu byona omuri Kristo” nikimanyisa?

7. “Obusika” bwaitu nibutwariramu ki?

8. “Engiri” n'enki?

9. Gamba aha makuru “g'okuteebwaho akamanyiso k'Omwoyo Orikwera”.

C. 1:15-23—Paulo naashaba ngu Abaefeso bamanye byona ebi Kristo aine ahabw'abaikiriza

Omu kicweka eki Paulo naasiima abaikiriza kandi naashaba ngu Ruhanga abahe obwengye, okuhishurirwa, n'okumanya ebirikumukwataho. Naashaba munonga ngu bamanye amatsiko g'okwetwa kwe, obugaiga bw'ekitiinisa ky'obusika bwe, n'amaani ge agarikubasinga. Naahendera ekicweka eki arikugyenderera Kristo, orikukirayo kworeka amaani ago, nk'okworeka ngu akazooka kandi yaashutama omu myanya y'omu iguru, ahaiguru y'obushoborozi n'obushoborozi obundi, nk'omutwe gw'ekanisa. Nikyo kyabaire kiri ahariwe **mm. 3-14, mm. 15-23** nizikora ekicweka kihango munonga omu kigriika eky'okubanza.

- **1:15-19a:** ¹⁵ *N'ahabw'ekyo naanye, ku naahuriire aha kwikiriza Mukama waitu Yesu okuri omuriimwe, n'okukunda oku murikukunda abarikwera boona,* ¹⁶ *tinkarekaga kubasiimira Ruhanga, n'okubajuka omu kushaba kwangye,* ¹⁷ *nimbashabira ngu: Ruhanga wa Mukama waitu Yesu Kristo, Tataitwe ow'ekitiinisa, abahe omwoyo gw'obwengye n'okushuuruurirwa, mumanye;* ¹⁸ *amaisho g'emitima yaanyu gamurikirwe, mubone kushoborokyerwa eki mugiraho amatsiko, eki mwayeteirwe, mumanye n'obutungi bw'obuhunguzi bwe obw'ekitiinisa, obu aine omu barikwera,* ¹⁹ *mumanye n'amaani ge agu aine ahariitwe abarikwikiriza.*

Ekicweka eki nikyoreka okusiima kwa Paulo ahabw'abaikiriza hamwe n'okushaba kwe okw'omutaano. Entandikwa ya **m. 15**, “*N'ahabw'ekyo,*” nikyoreka ngu okushaba kwe ahabw'abarikwera, nikwegamira aha migisha y'omwoyo omu Kristo, ei Ruhanga, ahabw'embabazi ze, abahiire. **Omushororongo 15** nigushoboorora ngu nk'abaikiriza, tituri bantu buntu, kureka turi ebicweka by'omubiri gumwe. N'ahabw'ekyo, akahamya ngu “*ku naahuriire aha kwikiriza Mukama waitu Yesu okuri omuriimwe n'okukunda oku murikukunda abarikwera boona.*” Ebihandiiko bishatu eby'okubanza tibirimu bigambo “*n'okukunda*” ommuri **m. 15**. Ku ogire ngu ekyo nikyo kyabaire kiri omu kihandiiko ky'okubanza, obwo “eki arikugamba nikimanyisa ngu okwikiriza kwabo kukarebeka, ti omu magara gaabo g'omunda g'eby'omwoyo gonka, kureka n'omu nkoragana yaabo n'Abakristaayo bagyenzi baabo boona” (Foulkes 1989: 67). Omugasho nigwo gumwe yaaba “*n'okukunda*” eriho nainga etariho, ahabw'okuba okwikiriza kushemereire kworekwa omu bikorwa hamwe n'omukago. Nk'oku Paulo arikugamba omu **Gal 5:6**, kishemereire kuba “*n'okwikiriza okurikurabira omu kukunda.*”

Eky'okureeberaho kya Paulo omu **m. 16**, eya “*okusiima*” n'okushabira abaikiriza, eshemereire kuba eky'okureeberaho ahariitwe. Twena turi ab'eka ya Ruhanga. N'ahabw'ekyo, turi eka emwe; hati twena twine enkoragana. Amaka gashemereire kwebaza n'okushabirana. Tushemereire “*kushemererwa n'abo abarikushemererwa, kandi tukarira n'abo abarikurira*” (**Rom 12:15**). Ahabw'okugira ngu Ruhanga niwe yatutwire omu ka ye, emiteekateekyere yaitu n'ebikorwa byaitu aha b'eishe - emwe na banyaanyazi - itwe nibyoreka oku turikutwara Ruhanga!

Omu kushabira abandi, baingi ahariitwe nituta omutima aha bintu by'omubiri, e.g., okukiza abarwaire, okuhwera abo abarikuraba omu bwire bugumire, oburizi n'okucungura abo abarikubonabonesibwa nainga abarikubaasa kuba bari omu kabi. Nikishemeza kureeba ngu Paulo tarashabirire kimwe aha bintu ebyo. Omu mwanya gw'ekyo, ekikuru eki arikushaba n'okugira ngu Ruhanga ayongyere kukorera omubarikwikiriza. Naashaba ngu abaikiriza batungye obwengye oburikukwata ahari Ruhanga n'amazima g'engiri— Yesu n'oha, ebi aine, n'ebi arikukora. Ekyo kukirikukorera emizi omu mitima yaabo omu muringo murungi kandi ogurikuhindura, abarikwikiriza tibarikwija kugyemeserezebwa embeera yaabo, kureka nibajja kuba nibasingura embeera yona, yaaba nungi nainga mbi, n'embabazi, amaani, obwengye n'obusingye (reeba **Fil 4:12-13**).

Omuri **m. 17**, Paulo naashaba ebintu bishatu ebirikukwatanisa: (1) “*omwoyo gw'obwengye*”; (2) *okushuuruurwa*; kandi (3) boona babe “*omu kumumanya*.” Ekyo “*mumanye*” ekikuru kandi eky'omugasho omu kumanya kwona; obwengye n'okushemererwa nibyo by'omugasho okutunga okumanya nk'okwo. Aha bikwatiraine “n'okumanya” kwa Ruhanga, ekigambo ky'orugriika ekirikumanyisa okumanya ni *gnosis*. Kwonka aha, Paulo akozesa ekigambo ekirikumanywa nka, *epignōsis*. Zodhiates naashoboorora entaaniso: *gnōsis* ni “n'okumanya okuriho hati kandi okurimu ebicweka nk'oku kitarikushushana na *epignōsis*, okumanya okurikwetegyezibwa kandi okuhikire, okurikworeka okwejumba munonga omu kintu nainga okumanya aha rubaju rw'omuntu orikumanya” (Zodhiates 1993: *gnōsis*, 378). Aha bikwatiraine na *epignōsis*, nayongyeraho ngu “omu endagaano ensya, nikimanyisa okumanya okurikukwata munonga aha magara g'ediini, okumanya okurikwetenga okwetabwamu omuntu weena” (Zodhiates 1993: *epignōsis*, 624). Obundi ekikuru munonga n'okugira ngu omu Baiburi, “okumanya” kwa Ruhanga ahariitwe hamwe “n'okumanya” kwaitu ahariwe, nikimanyisa ekirikukira aha kumanya kwonka, kureka “nikyoreka omukago,” “gw'omutaano” (Clifford 2002: 41 [relationship]; Peterson and Richards 1992: 97 [intimacy]; reeba **Yoh 10:14-15, 27; 17:3; Efe 4:13; Fil 1:9; 1 Tim 2:4; 2 Tim 2:19**). Okumanya nk'okwo nikworeka oburemeezi bw'amagara gaitu “*omuri Kristo*.”

Ebikwatiraine na “*omwoyo w'obwengye hamwe n'okuhishurirwa*,” Ralph Martin naagira, “ebigambo byombi bishemereire kwetegyezibwa omu nshonga za endagaano enkuru (e.g. Jb. 28:12ff.; Je. 9:23ff.) kandi oshoboorore engyesa ya baiburi ngu *obwengye* tiburikuruga omu bwengye bw'abantu n'obwengye bw'okucondooza amazima ga Ruhanga kuruga omu biteekateeko by'abantu, kureka n'ekiconco kya Ruhanga (cf. Lk. 10:21); kandi ngu *okushuuruura* okwo niryo eiziina ry'okwehayo kw'embabazi kwa Ruhanga orikwebemba omunkora egi” (Martin 1970: 1109). Abaikiriza boona baine Omwoyo gurikwera. Ekigambo “omwoyo” obumwe nikibaasa kumanyisa embeera y'omutwe gw'omuntu nainga ekikorwa kye (e.g., **1 Kor 4:21** [“*omwoyo gw'obucureera*”]; **2 Kor 4:13** [“*omwoyo gw'okwikiriza*”]). Kwonka, aha “omwoyo” nikimanyisa omwoyo gurikwera. Paulo ariyo naashaba ngu omwoyo gurikwera guhe abaikiriza obwengye n'okushemererwa, ahabw'okuba omwoyo gurikwera nigwo gurikubaasisa abantu kumanya Ruhanga, okutunga amaani g'omwoyo, n'okukoresa obwengye bw'omwoyo, okwetegyezera n'okwetegyezera.

Omu **mm. 18-19a**, ebintu bishatu ebi Paulo arikushaba n'okugira ngu, kurabira omu kumanya Ruhanga omu muringo ogurikwetegyezibwa gye, abarikwikiriza batungye okutangazibwa kumanya: (1) “*amatsiko, eki mwayeteirwe*”; (2) “*obutungi bw'obuhunguzi bwe obw'ekitiinisa, obu aine omu barikwera*”; kandi (3) “*amaani ge agu aine ahariitwe abarikwikiriza*.” Paulo akahamya ngu Ruhanga niwe mukuru omuri byona: Ni “*Okwtwa kwe*”; “*Obuhunguzi bwe*”; hamwe na “*amaani ge*.” Akatweta omukukwatanisa nawe ebiro byona. Amatsiko g'okwetwa kwe tigarikushushana “amatsiko omu bunaku obu yaakugahwereiremu,” kureka nigahamizibwa, ahabw'okuba omurimo gwona ogurikubaasa kuhikiirira okwetwa okwo gukozirwe Ruhanga, arikukoresa Kristo, owaatuura omu magara agu tushemereire kutuura, kandi akashashura omuhendo gw'ebibi byaitu, ekitari Ekirikurugamu— okuhendera kw'okwetwa kwaitu— n'empindahinduka yaitu ey'obutwire, okuhinduka nka Kristo, n'amagara gaitu masya na Ruhanga omu iguru erisya n'ensi ensya.

Ebikwatiraine na “*mumanye n'amaani ge agu aine ahariitwe abarikwikiriza*” (**m. 19a**), amaani ago n'aga nyensya, aga hati, hamwe n'aga nyensya. Okuhinduka kwaitu okuruga omu kufa kuza omu magara, okuruga omu buhuuku bw'ekibi kuza omu busingye omuri Kristo, okuruga omu bugabe bwa Sitaane kuza omu bugabe bw'omu iguru, n'okuzooka kwaitu okw'omwoyo. Ogu gukaba gutari murimo gw'amaani g'omuntu weena, kureka gukaba gukozirwe Kristo wenka. Amaani ago gari naitwe hati kandi nigaija kuguma naitwe ebiro byona “*ahabw'okuba tarikwija kututsigaho nainga kutuhemukaho*” (**Heb 13:5**). Ku turikuhuumura omu bwesigye bw'amatsiko gaitu, nitwetegyezera obugaiga n'ekitiinisa ky'obuhunguzi bwaitu, kandi tukasiima amaani ge agarikukirayo oburungi ahariitwe, nigatubaasisa kuguma turi abeesigwa kandi tukamworobera okwetwa kwaitu aha omu nsi, n'obutarahuka aha bumoshu nainga aha buryo kuronda eby'ensi ekitiinisa n'obugaiga, kwonka boona bakabita aha rubaju ahabwe.

- **1:19b-23: oku gari maingi munonga, nk'okukora kw'amaani g'obushoboorozi bwe oku kuri, ²⁰oku**

yaahikiririize omuri Kristo, obu yaamuzoora omu bafu, akamushutamya aha rubaju rwe rwa buryo omu iguru,²¹ ahaiguru munonga y'obutegeye bwna n'obushoborozi bwna n'amaani goona n'obugabe bwna, kandi ahaiguru y'eiziina ryona erigambwa ti mu busingye obu bwonka, kureka n'omu busingye oburija;²² kandi yaamuha okutegeye byona, yaabita ahansi y'ebigere bye, yaamuhindura Omutwe gwa byona omu kanisa,²³ nigwo mubiri gwe oguhikiirizibwa Ogwo ohikiiriza byona omuri boona.

Buri kimwe eki Paulo atwire nagambaho omu shuura—yoona-emigisha yoona ei twine omuri Kristo—kikoziwe kandi kakahamibwa okuzooka kwa Kristo n'okugaruka kwe omu iguru (**m. 20**). Okushutama “*aha mukono gwe ogwa buryo*” nikimanyisa omwanya gw'ekitiinisa, obushoborozi n'amaani. Omuringo gw'obushoborozi n'amaani ga Kristo nigushobororwa omu **mm. 21-22a**: n'ey'ensi yoona kandi ey'ebiro byona. Aine obushoborozi aha bintu byona eby'omubiri hamwe n'eb'omwoyo. Okugamba ahari Ruhanga okuzoora Kristo kuruga omu bafu “*akamushutamya aha rubaju rwe rwa buryo*” (**m. 20**) nikigamba ahari **Zab 110:1. Zab 110:1** bikaba ekyahandiikirwe kikuru omu endagaano ensya (harimu ebigambo 21 ebirikugigambaho omu bihandiiko bya endagaano ensya ebirikukira obwingi). Okugamba ngu ebintu byona biri ahansi y'ebigere bye omu **m. 22a** n'ebigambo ebirikugambwa kuruga omu **Zab 8:6**. Okugamba aha “*obusingye obu*” hamwe na “*obusingye oburija*” nikikwata aha baibuli rikugamba aha emperu, egyo “obusingye bubiri”: “*obusingye obu*,” hamwe na “*obusingye oburija*.” Obusingye bubiri obu nibutwara obwire bwna. Turi omu busingye obu hati. N'obusingye bw'ekibi hamwe n'okufa. Kristo ku araagaruka, naija kutongoza obusingye oburija omu bwijwire bwayo. Omu busingye oburija, tiharibaho kibi nainga rufu. Emyaka erikwija neija kugumaho ebiryo byona.⁴

Kristo naategeye hati nk'omukama. Obutegeye bwa Kristo bukatandika n'okuzooka kwe n'okuza omu iguru (reeba **Mak 16:19; Luka 22:69; Byak 2:22-36; 7:55-56; Rom 1:4; 8:34; Efe 1:20-22; Fil 2:9-10; 3:20-21; Kol 1:13; 3:1; Heb 1:3; 8:1; 10:12; 12:2; 1 Pet 3:22; Kush 1:5**). N'obu Kristo ari “*ahaiguru y'obutegeye bwna, n'obushoborozi bwna, n'amaani goona, n'obugabe bwna, n'eiziina ryona eririkwetwa. . . ebintu byona biri ahansi y'ebigere bye*” kandi niwe “*mukuru w'ebintu byona*,” Sitaane akiriyo naakora kandi abantu nibamujeemera. **Zab 110:1** neegira, “*MUKAMA akagamba Mukama wange ati: "Guma aha mukono gwangye ogwa buryo, okuhitsya obu ndyakuhindura abazigu baawe entebe y'ebigere byawe."*” Omu muringo ogundi, obutegeye bwa Kristo omu myaka egi n'obutegeye bw'obusinguzi. Rufu ni “*n'omuzigu ow'ahamuheru orikwija kumarwaho*” (**1 Kor 15:26**). Okufa nikwija kwihwaho aha kwija kwa Kristo omurundi gwa kabiri (**1 Kor 15:23-26, 52-54**).

Ebi byona n'eb'ekanisa. Niwe mutwe gw'ekanisa kandi itwe, ekanisa, nitwe mubiri. Eki nikyoreka okukwatanisa ahagati ya Kristo n'ekanisa. Yesu wenyini akooreka okukwatanisa oku obu yaagambiire Paulo (owaabaire naayetwa Saulo), “*Saulo, Saulo, nompiigira ki?*” (**Byak 9:4**) Taragizire ngu, “*Saulo, Saulo, ahabwenki nobonabonesa abantu bange?*” Omukago ogu oguri ahagati y'omutwe n'omubiri nigumanyisa ngu ekanisa niyo Kristo arikukoresa kukora ebigyendererwa bye omu nsi. **Omushororongo 23** nigworeka ngu ekanisa ejjwire omuri Kristo, ahabw'okuba: (1) Kristo naijuza ekanisa nk'oku Ruhanga yaajuza Hekalu eya ira, kandi (2) omubiri niguhera omutwe. Buri kimwe eki Kristo aine, akakiheereza ekanisa, kugira ngu tugumizemu n'omurimo ogu yaatandikire obu yaabaire ari naitwe omu mubiri gw'omu nsi, kandi tugume nitujumirira omurimo ogwo.

Obukuru n'omugasho gw'ekanisa, nibyorekwa omu baruha yoona ei Paulo yaahandiikiire Abaefeso kurabira omu by'okureeberaho bingi ebirikushoborora aha kanisa. Hariho eby'okureeberaho by'omubiri: ekanisa n'omubiri gwa Kristo (**Efe 1:22-23**); eby'okureeberaho by'eb'obutegeye: ekanisa n'eihanga rya Israeli (**Efe 2:12, 19**); eby'okureeberaho by'eb'yombeko: ekanisa n'ekyombeko kya Ruhanga hamwe kandi hekalu (**Efe 2:21-22**); eby'okureeberaho by'omukago n'amaka: ekanisa n'eka ya Ruhanga (**Efe 2:19**) hamwe n'omukazi wa Kristo (**Efe 5: 22-32**). Buri kimwe aha by'okureeberaho ebi kiine akakwate kandi nikigumya okukwatanisa ahagati ya Kristo n'abantu be, n'ahabw'ekyo, okukwatanisa kw'abantu ba Kristo na bataahi baabo. Nk'oku Kristo atarikubaganisamu (**1 Kor 1:13**), nikwo n'omubiri gurikukwatanisa n'omutwe gwayo, ebitebe by'omubiri bikakwatanisa, omushajira n'omukazi we bakwatanisa, kandi “*amabaare gahuriire*” gakwatanisibwa kurungi omu Hekalu erikwera. Nibashoborora rukundo n'okwehayo kwaitu ahari Ruhanga na Kristo (**Bir 6:5; Mat 22:37-38; Mak 12:29-30; Luka 10:27-28**) hamwe na bataahi baabo (**Lev 19:18; Mat 19:19; 22:39; Mak 12:31; Luka 10:27-28; Gal 5:14**). Ekyarugire omu kuta amaani aha nkoragana yaitu n'okugira ngu tushemereire kuba nka Yesu (**Rom 8:29**) kandi “*okuba abarikwera, ahabw'okuba nyowe [Ruhanga] ndi orikwera*” (**Lev 11:44-45; 19:2; 20:7, 26; 1 Pet 1:15-16**). Enshonga y'eki n'okugira ngu omutima gw'endagaano ya Ruhanga n'abantu be

⁴ Emyaka ebiri neegambwaho omu bwijwire omu Menn 2022: 19-26.

gutwire nigugira ngu “*Nyija kuba Ruhanga waabo, nabo babe abantu bangye*” (**Kut 17:8; Kur 6:7; 29:45; Lev 26:12; Yer 7:23; 11:4; 24:7; 30:22; 31:1, 33; 32:38; Ezek 11:19-20; 14:10-11; 36:28; 37:23, 27; Hos 2:23; Zek 8:8; 13:9; 2 Kor 6:16; Heb 8:10; Kush 21:3**).

Eby'okureeberaho byona hamwe n'okushoboorora kw'ekanisa biine ebirikukwataho: “Okugira ngu ekanisa eri nk'eka, kishemereire kwongyera rukundo n'okukwatanisa kwaitu na bataahi baitu. Ekiteekateeko ngu ekanisa eri nk'omugore wa Kristo, kishemereire kutureetera kurwanirira oburungi n'obujunaanizibwa, n'okukunda Kristo n'okumworobera. Ekishushani ky'ekanisa nk'amataagi g'omuzaabibu kishemereire kutureetera okuhumura omuri we. Ekiteekateeko ky'ebihingwa by'obuhingi n'oburiisa kishemereire kutuhiga kugumizamu nitukura omu magara gaitu nk'abakristaayo, okwetungira hamwe n'abandi eby'okurya ebirikwetengyesa okukura. Ekishushani ky'ekanisa nka Hekalu ya Ruhanga ensya, kishemereire kutureetera kumanya ngu Ruhanga ari omuriitwe obu turikubugana. Ekiteekateeko ky'ekanisa nk'obusesorodooti kishemereire kutuhwera kureeba gye okushemererwa oku Ruhanga aine omu bitambo by'okumuramya n'ebikorwa birungi ebi turikumuhayo (reeba Heb. 13:15-16). Eky'okureeberaho ky'ekanisa nk'omubiri gwa Kristo, kishemereire kwongyera okwetegyerezana n'okusiima ebirabo ebitarikushushana omu mubiri.” (Grudem 1994: 859)

Francis Foulkes naayoreka obukuru bw'ekanisa arikugira ati, “ekanisa eine obushoborozi n'amaani g'okusingura okuhakanisa kwona ahabw'okuba omwebembezi waayo n'omutwe gwe ni Mukama wa boona” (Foulkes 1989: 74). Okukora eki, ekanisa eshemereire kuba erikworeka Kristo omu bwijwire, i.e., twine kukwatanisa nk'oku omubiri gurikukwatanisa n'omutwe, twine kworeka emitwarize ye, ebi arikutwara nka bikuru, rukundo ye, okusaasira kwe, etc. Ahabw'okugira ngu twaheebwa omutima gwe (**Ezek 36:26; 2 Kor 3:3**), ebiteekateeko bye (**1 Kor 2:16**), omwoyo gwe (**Ezek 36:26; Yoh 14:17**), n'ekigambo kye (**Mat 24:35; Yoh 14:26**), twine kukoresa ebintu ebi byona. Obwo Yesu naija kuba ahuriire omu kanisa kandi “*n'amarembo g'okuzimu tigarigibaasa*” (**Mat 16:18**).

EBIBUZO BY'OKUGAANIRAHU

1. Ni bintu ki ebikuru ebi Paulo ashabire ekanisa?

- Okushaba kwe ahabw'ekanisa, nikutaana kuta n'okushaba kwaitu okwa butoosha?
- Ku haakuba hariho entaaniso, nitubaasa kwegyera ki ahari eki?

2. “Okumanya” Ruhanga nikitwariramu ki?

- Nitubaasa kwongyera tuta “okumanya” kwaitu ahari Ruhanga?

3. Gamba ebirikukwata aha by'okureeberaho ebitarikushushana ebi Paulo arikukoresa aha kanisa.

4. Ni bintu ki ebirikukwata aha kukwatanisa kw'omutwe n'omubiri ahagati ya Kristo n'ekanisa?

5. Ekanisa eshemereire kuba neekora ki kworeka omwijuro gwa Kristo?

D. 2:1-10—Obuhangwa, omuringo, n'ekigyendererwa ky'okujunwa

Omu kicweka eki, Paulo naagamba aha muringo n'ekigyendererwa ky'okujunwa kwaitu. Okujunwa kwaitu n'okuruga omu kufa kuza omu magara. Omu **mm. 1-6** naayoreka ngu okujunwa kwaitu 100% nikuruga ahari Ruhanga, owaakozire eki ahabwa rukundo ye enkuru, esaasi n'embabazi ze ahariitwe. Turugire omu mbeera y'abantu abafiire, abaabaire bari ahansi y'ekiniga kya Ruhanga, tukaza omu mbeera y'okuba abahuriire, okuzooka, n'okushutama na Kristo omu iguru. **Omushororongo 7** nigushoboorora ngu Ruhanga akakora eki, kugira ngu omu myaka erikwija, atworekye “*nk'obutungi bw'embabazi ze oku buri, 8ezi yaatusheeshekaizeho.*” Omuringo ogu turikutungiramu okujunwa oku, n'okwikiriza (**mm. 8-9**). Okukora okurungi kw'okujunwa kwaitu n'okutambura omu mirimo mirungi ei Ruhanga yaatutebekaniise kukora (**m. 10**).

- **2:1-3:** ¹ *Kandi naimwe akabahindura abahuriire, obu mwabaire mufeereire omu bibi n'omu by'okushiisha byanyu,* ² *ebi mwabaire mugyenderamu ira nimukuratira emitwarize y'ensi egi, kandi n'okukuratira omukama w'obushoborozi bw'omu mwanya gw'ahaiguru, nigwo mwoyo ogurikukorera hati omu batarikuhurira.* ³ *Kandi naitwe twena tukaba tubarimu, nitukuratira*

okurigira okubi kw'emibiri yaitu, nitukora ebi emibiri yaitu n'ebiteekateeko byaitu byetenga; kandi ahabw'obuhangwa bwaitu tukaba turi ab'okugirirwa ekiniga nk'abandi boona.

Ebyahandiikirwe ebi nibishoboorora embeera y'obuhangwa y'abantu. Omutindo gw'embeera yaitu etarikwetegyezibwa, hamwe n'okwehayo kwaitu ahari Ruhanga, nibyorekwa omu nnyiriri ezi zoona. Eky'okubanza, twena tukazaarwa “tufiire,” tutari “kurwara” kwonka. Abafiire omu by'omwoyo tibarikubaasa kweha amagara g'omwoyo nk'oku abafiire omu mubiri batarikubasa kweha amagara g'omubiri. Ekya kabiri, okufa kwaitu omu by'omwoyo, tikuri nk'okushemererwa kwonka, kureka n'okwegugunga ahari Ruhanga N'ahabw'ekyo, eihanga ryaitu rikaba riri rimwe ahu twabaire “nitugyendera” (i.e., tukabaho) omu “*bikorwa byaitu n'ebibi byaitu.*” Ti ekyo kyonka, kwonka tukagumaho tweekundiire “*nimukuratira emitwarize y'ensi egi, kandi n'okukuratira omukama w'obushoboorozi bw'omu mwanya*” kandi tukatuura “*nitukuratira okurigira okubi kw'emibiri yaitu, nitukora ebi emibiri yaitu n'ebiteekateeko byaitu byetenga.*” N'ahabw'ekyo, nitwegaita aha bazigu ba Ruhanga abakuru kandi abarikushiisha okwemaririra ahari Ruhanga: ensi, omubiri hamwe na sitaane. Okusisikara kwaitu omu kibi kuketwariramu twena, ahabwokuba tukabikora “*ebyetengo by'omubiri n'ebiteekateeko byaitu.*” Omu mbeera nk'egyo, tukaba turi “*ab'okugirirwa ekiniga.*”

“*Emitwarize y'ensi egi*” (m. 2) nikimanyisa emitwarize y'obuhangwa hamwe n'abantu abarikuhakanisa Ruhanga. Ungodly trends in the world, including materialism, naturalism, the desire for instant gratification, self-glorification, self-indulgence, the desire for power, manipulation, and control of others, all stand as worldly attitudes and forces that are opposed to God and godliness. Yakobo akaba atarikubaasa kworeka gye obukuru bw'enshonga egi obu yaagira ati, “*Omuntu weena orikwenda kuba munywani w'ensi, ayehindura omuzigu wa Ruhanga*” (Jas 4:4). Yohaana akakigambaho ati, “*Mutakunda ensi n'ebintu ebiri omunsi. Omuntu weena ku arikukunda ensi, okukunda kwa Tataitwe tikuri omuriwe. Ahabw'okuba byona ebiri omu nsi, okwetenga kw'omubiri, n'okwetenga kw'amaisho, n'okwehimbisa kw'ensi egi, tibirikuruga ahari Isheboona, kureka nibiruga omu nsi.*” (1 Yoh 2:15-16) Gal 4:3 nihatugambira ngu, tutakacungwirwe Kristo, tukaba turi “*omu buhuuku bw'ebintu by'ensi*” kandi tukaba turi “*ahansi y'omukyeno*” (Gal 3:10), ahabw'okuba tukaba turi “*ahansi y'ekibi*” (Gal 3:22) kandi n'ahabw'ekyo “*abahuuku b'ekibi*” (Yoh 8:34; Rom 6:16-17, 20).

Omubantu abatajunirwe, Sitaane naakora munonga. Sitaane naayetwa “*omutegeyeki w'ensi egi*” (Yoh 12:31) kandi “*ruhanga w'ensi egi [nari 'obusingye obu']*” (2 Kor 4:4). Niyo nshonga ahabw'enki turikugyendera “*omu emitwarize y'ensi egi*” ni, omu mazima, “*n'okukuratira omukama w'obushoboorozi bw'omu mwanya gw'ahaiguru, nigwo mwoyo ogurikukorera hati omu batarikuhurira*” (m. 2). Ahabw'okugira ngu Sitaane niwe mutegyeki kandi ruhanga w'ensi egi, buri omwe otari mu bukama bwa Ruhanga ari ahansi y'obushoboorozi bwa sitaane (Byak 26:18). Sitaane aha nayetwa “*omukama w'obushoboorozi bw'omu mwanya gw'ahaiguru*” ahabw'okuba omu bwire obwa ira, ekigambo omwanya kikaba nikigamba aha myanya y'emoyo y'abamaraika na badayimooni.

Ekigambo “omubiri” nikikozesibwa omu miringo etari emwe omu nshonga ezitari zimwe. Obumwe nikikwata aha buntu bwaitu, obumwe n'obumwe n'omubiri gwaitu. Omu nshonga egi, okukoresa kw'okubanza okwa “*omubiri gwaitu*” (m. 3a) nikimanyisa “omuntu oine obushoboorozi bw'obuhangwa n'emicwe y'abantu, emiteekateekyere hamwe n'ebirikubaho. Omu muringo ogundi, ‘omubiri’ nikyo ndi nk'ebihangirwe by'abantu, oihireho empindahinduka zoona ezirikubaasa kubaho omu magara gangye kurabira omu kuhinduka kwa ruhanga. Ahabw'okugira ngu n'omukozi w'ebibi omu buhangwa, omuzigu ahari Ruhanga na buri kimwe eki ari n'ebi arikutwara nka bikuru, ekiteekateeko kya ‘omubiri’ nikijja kuguma kiine amakuru mabi. Nikyoreka oburemeezi bwangye obwa burijjo, obubi n'obwehagaro. Nitubaasa kushoboorora gye enteekateeka ya Paulo eya 'omubiri' omu nshonga egi nka 'okushiisha kw'abantu.” (Crabtree 2001: n.p.) Omu m. 3b, Paulo kukoresa ebigambo “omubiri” hamwe “n'ebiteekateeko” nikyoreka ngu, aho, ogwe “omubiri” nigumanyisa ebyetengo byaitu.

Aha bikwatiraine na “n'ebyetengo” by'omubiri, ekigambo ekirikumanyisa “ebyetengo” by'omubiri omu Rugriika n'ekigambo *epithumia*. N'obu ekigambo “okwetenga” kirikuba kiine amakuru g'okuteerana, ekyo tikyo makuru gakyo gakuru aha. *Epithumia* nikimanyisa “okwetenga munonga, okwetenga kw'amaani, okwenda”; okukira munonga kukakoresiibwe omu muringo mubi nikimanyisa “okwetenga okutahikire, okwetenga kubi, omururu, okurigira” (Zodhiates 1993: “*epithumia*,” 627). Okukoresa ekigambo eki nikihikaana n'omugasho, n'amaani g'ekibi ekirimu. Nk'oku “*okwikiriza okurikurabira omu kukunda*” (Gal 5:6) n'obuhame ngu omuntu azairwe omurundi ogundi kandi ari omuri Kristo, nikwo n'amagara agarikukuratira “*ebyetengo by'omubiri*” n'obuhame ngu omuntu tazairwe omurundi ogundi kandi tarikukuratira Kristo. Niyo nshonga ahabw'enki omuri **Abarooma 8**, Paulo yaagizire ati, “*okuta omutima aha by'omubiri n'okufa . . . ahabw'okuba okuta omutima aha by'omubiri n'obuzigu ahari Ruhanga; tikurikukuratira biragiyo bya Ruhanga, kandi tikirikubaasa, kandi abarikukuratira eby'omubiri tibarikubaasa kushemeza Ruhanga*” (Rom 8:6-8).

Ebintu ebi byona nibitugambira ngu buri omwe orikukunda ensi nainga Ruhanga, ari ahansi y'obugabe bwa sitaane nainga obugabe bwa Ruhanga, n'omwambari w'ekibi nainga omwambari w'oburingaaniza. Enshonga niyo emwe neegumizamu kugarukwamu amaani omu kitabo ky'Okushuuruurwa. Omu Okushuuruurwa, abantu boona (“*buri kika n'abantu n'endimi n'eihanga*”) nibareebwa nk'ab'emwe aha nkambi ibiri ezitarikushushana: ensi (**Kush 11:9; 13:7; 14:6**; reeba na **17:15**), nainga ekanisa (**Kush 5:9; 7:9**); abo abarikutuura omu nsi (**Kush 3:10; 6:10; 8:13; 11:10; 13:8, 12, 14; 14:6; 17:2, 8**), nainga abo abari abatuuze b'omu iguru (**Kush 6:9, 11; 7:9-10; 11:12; 12:10; 14:1-3; 15:2-4; 19:1-9, 14; 20:4-6**); abo abarikuramya enyamaishwa (**Kush 13:3, 4, 8, 12, 15; 14:9, 11; 19:20**), n'abo abarikuramya Omwana gw'entaama (**Kush 4:8-11; 5:9-14; 6:9; 7:9-17; 11:15-18; 12:11, 17; 14:4, 12; 15:2-4; 17:14; 19:5-9; 20:4; 21:9; 22:3**); abo abaine akamanyiso k'enyamaishwa (**Kush 13:16-17; 14:9, 11; 19:20**), abo abu Ruhanga ataireho akamanyiso (**Kush 7:3; 9:4; 14:1; 22:4**); abo abu amaziina gaabo gatahandikirwe omu kitabo ky'amagara (**Kush 13:8; 17:8; 20:15**), abo abu amaziina gaabo gahandiikirwe omu kitabo ky'amagara (**Kush 3:5; 21:27**); abo abari omu “rurembo rukuru” (**Kush 11:8; 16:19; 17:18; 18:10, 16, 18, 19, 21**), nari abo abari omu “rurembo orurikukundwa” (**Kush 20:9**). Tihariho omuringo ogutaine rubaju nainga gwa kashatu.

Abantu baingi nibagumirwa kwikiriza ngu turi “*abaana b'ekiniga*” (**m. 3**). Buri muntu weena naamanya omu mutima gwe ngu twine ekizibu ky'amaani omunda yaitu ekiturikubaasa kwihaho. Abantu baingi nibakira kuyendeeza aha bukuru bw'enshonga egi barikugira ngu “okukora enshobi n'ekintu ky'obuntu.” Kwonka, tushemereire kumanya oku turikushushana na Ruhanga. Obutukuvu bwa Ruhanga n'omusingye. Ekibi tikirikwikirizana n'oburungi bwe. Ekirikukwatanisa munonga n'oburungi bwa Ruhanga n'ekiniga kye. Abantu baingi nibatwara ekiniga kya Ruhanga nk'ekintu kikye. Ekiniga kya Ruhanga “n'okugarukamu kwe okurungi aha bubi. . . . Ekirikushushana n'ebiteekateeko bya baiburi ebirikukwata aha butukuvu n'ekiniga kya Ruhanga n'amazima ngu tibirikubaasa kubaho hamwe n'ekibi. Obusinguzi bwa Ruhanga nibushanjuura ebibi, ekiniga kye nikibihakanisa. N'ahabw'ekyo ekibi tikirikubaasa kuhika ahari Ruhanga, kandi Ruhanga tarikubaasa kwikiriza ekibi.” (Stott 1986: 102, 103, 106; reeba **Hab 1:13; Rom 1:18**)

- **2:4-7:** ⁴ *Kwonka Ruhanga ahabw'okuba omutungi w'embabazi, omu kukunda kwe kwingi oku yaatukunzire,* ⁵ *n'obu twabaire turi abafu omu by'okushiisha byaitu, akatuhindura abahuriire hamwe na Kristo, (mukajunwa ahabw'embabazi),* ⁶ *yaatuzoora hamwe nawe, yaatushutamya nawe omu myanya y'omu iguru omuri Kristo yesu,* ⁷ *ngu omu busingye oburija ayorekye obutungi bw'embabazi ze obutarikugyerwa omu birungi ebi yaatukoreire omuri Kristo Yesu.*

Okwesharinga kw'abantu ahari Ruhanga, okuhindurwa abahuuku b'ensi, omubiri, na sitaane, hamwe n'obutabaasa kwecungura, nikyereka omu kutandika kwa **m. 4**, “*Kwonka Ruhanga.*” etegyereze ngu niwe “*akatuhindura abahuriire*” (**m. 5**), “*yaatuzoora hamwe*” (**m. 6a**), kandi “*yaatushutamya. . . omu myanya y'omu iguru*” (**m. 6b**). Ebikorwa ebyo nibyoreka ngu akatutoorana (**1:4**), akatutekateka (**1:5**), akatucungura (**1:7**), kandi yatuhama (**1:13**). Ebyo byona bikakorwa omuri, kurabira omuri, hamwe na Kristo. Kandi nibihikaana n'ebiri omu **Kol 1:13** ebirikugira ngu Ruhanga “*akatucungura kuruga omu butegyeki bw'omwirima, yaatuhindura twaza omu bukama bw'Omwana we omukundwa*” n'ebiri omu **Fil 3:20** ebirikugira ngu hati “*obutuura bwaitu buri omu iguru.*” Nikigarukamu ngu okujunwa kwaitu 100% n'omurimo gwa Ruhanga omuri Kristo. N'embabazi ze ahabwa rukundo ye n'embabazi ze ahariitwe.

Okuhindurwa abahuriire omuri Kristo nikishushana n'okufa kwaitu omuri Adamu (**Rom 5:12-21; 1 Kor 15:21-22**). Ruhanga akagambira Adamu ngu “*eizooba eri oraarye aha [muti gw'okumanya oburungi n'obubi] n'ofa kimwe*” (**Kut 2:17**). Ku Adamu yaariire, omu bwire obwo akatandika kwebaganisamu na Ruhanga (reeba **Isa 59:2**), n'embibo zikabibwa ekyarugiremu okufa kw'omubiri n'okw'omwoyo. Aha, Paulo ariyo natugambira ngu ku turikukwatanisa na Kristo, ensigo nizibibwa ezirikurugwamu okuzooka kwaitu okw'omubiri n'okutuura hamwe na Ruhanga omu kuhikiirira, okuhikaana n'ekishushani kye (**Rom 8:29**) n'okushushana nawe (**1 Yoh 3:2**). Omuri Kristo, Ruhanga n'abantu nibabugana kandi bari omu busingye.

Obundi ekirikutangaaza munonga aha bikwairaine n'okujunwa kwaitu n'okugira ngu nk'okushukwaho akamanyiso k'omwoyo gurikwera, nikyoreka ngu nitwija kutunga ebintu birungi ebirukwija kubaho ebiro byona! N'ahabw'ekyo, **m. 7** nikitugambira ngu Ruhanga akatuhindura abahuriire, yaatuzoora, yaatuza omu myanya y'omu iguru “*ngu omu busingye oburija ayorekye obutungi bw'embabazi ze obutarikugyerwa omu birungi ebi yaatukoreire omuri Kristo Yesu.*” Nikirenga okwetegyereza kwaitu kumanya oku “*obutungi bw'embabazi ze oburikukira obw'embabazi ze ahariitwe omuri Kristo Yesu*” burikwija kworekwa omu myaka erikwija. Kwonka ku turikutwara ekiraganiso eki omu mitima yaitu n'omu magara gaitu, nihabaho ebintu bibiri ebirikutukwataho. Eky'okubanza, n'ebintu ebirikukirayo oburungi ebirikutuhikaho omu magara gaitu, tibirikubaasa kugyeragyeranisibwa n'ebyo ebi Ruhanga atuhaira. N'ahabw'ekyo, tushemereire kugumisiriza buri kimwe eki

turikushanga omu magara gaitu n'obwesigye, amatsiko, n'obusingye ebitarikushangwa omuntu weena otarikumanya Kristo. Ekyakabiri, ahabw'okugira ngu Ruhanga atworekyeire rukundo, embabazi, n'embabazi, naturaganisa rukundo, embabazi, n'embabazi ezitarikuhwaho ebiro byona, tushemereire kutandika kworeka rukundo, embabazi, n'embabazi ezirikushushana ahabandi, nangwa (nari okukira munonga) abo abatarikukundwa nainga n'abazigu baitu. Enshonga n'okugira ngu Ruhanga akatworeka rukundo ye, embabazi n'embabazi ze obu twabaire turi abazigu be.

- **2:8-10:** ⁸ *Mumanye ngu embabazi ze nizo zaabajunire ahabw'okwikiriza; ti habw'okukora kwanyu, kureka n'ekiconco kya Ruhanga,* ⁹ *ekitararugire mu mibimo, ngu hatagira omuntu weena owaayehimbisa.* ¹⁰ *Ahakuba turi ebihangirwe bye, ebi yaahangiire omuri Kristo Yesu okukora emirimo emirungi, ei Ruhanga yaateekateekire ira, ngu tube niyo twagyenderamu.*

Okwikiriza n'omuringo ogu turikutungiramu ekiconco ky'embabazi za Ruhanga—okujunwa kwaitu. Obu **m. 8b** erikugira “*ti habw'okukora kwanyu, kureka n'ekiconco kya Ruhanga,*” byombi “ti” na “ni” nibigamba aha kwikiriza, zitari mbabazi za Ruhanga nari okujunwa kwaitu. Eki kiri kityo ahabw'eshonga ezirikukurataho: (1) Ku ogire ngu “ti” na “ni” amba aha mbabazi za Ruhanga nainga okujunwa, akacweka kakabaire kataine mugasho kandi arikwegarukamu; (2) Okugamba ahari “kwikiriza” nikworeka entaaniso ya Baibuli ahagati y'okwikiriza n'ebikorwa; (3) Omugasho gw'ekicweka eki nigureebeka kurungi waashoma “ti” na “ni” nk'ekirikukwata aha kwikiriza kwaitu; (4) Eki nikihikaana n'ekigambirweho omu shuura 1 na 2 ngu okujunwa kwaitu n'omurimo gwa Ruhanga 100%; kandi (5) Ebyahandiikirwe bingi ebirikushushana nibyoreka enshonga niyo emwe (reeba **Yoh 1: 12-13; 10:25-29; Byak 13:48; 16:14; Rom 6:23; 12:3; 1 Kor 12:3; 2 Kor 4:3-7; Fil 1:29; Heb 12:2**). Omu muringo ogundi, okwikiriza kwaitu n'ekyarugire omu kuzaarwa busya, kutari kukureetaho. Omugasho gwa **mm. 8-9** n'okugira ngu titurikujunwa ekintu kyona eki *twine*, ekintu kyona eki *turi*, nainga ekintu kyona eki *twakozire*; okujunwa kwaitu kwona n'ekiconco ky'embabazi za Ruhanga ahariitwe—titurikubaasa kukikora kandi titurikwetenga kukikora.

Eki kikahamibwa omu **m. 10** erikugira ngu “*turi ebihangirwe bye*”; tu “*ebi yaahangiire omuri Kristo.*” N'ahabw'ekyo, nk'oku Paulo arikugamba omu **2 Kor 5:17**, “*Omuntu ku araabe ari omuri Kristo, aba ari ebihangirwe kisisya.*” Turi ebihangirwe bye omu miringo mingi. Okututoorana, okututekatekaho, okututwara nka abaana be, okutucungura, okutusia, okutuha amagara, okutuzooru, n'okutuha entebe omu iguru, nibyo by'atukoreire. Omurimo gwe (i.e., “*Ruhanga niwe arikukora omuriimwe, okwenda n'okukora ebirikumushemeza,*” **Fil 2:13**) nikyo arikukora omuriitwe. Egyo “*emirimo emirungi, ei Ruhanga yaateekateekire ira, ngu tube niyo twagyenderamu*” (**m. 10**) nibyo arikukora kurabira omuriitwe.

Nitujunwa omu mbeera ei turimu, i.e., abasisi ahari Ruhanga (**Rom 5:8**), kwonka Ruhanga tarikutureka omu mbeera egyo. naatukiza aine ekigyendererwa, i.e., “*ahabw'emirimo mirungi*” (**m. 10**). Kwonka, nk'oku twabandize kuhika aha kwikiriza okurikutukiza omuri Kristo, ekyabaire kiri omurimo gwa Ruhanga, nikwo “*n'emirimo mirungi*” ei Ruhanga yaatujunire kukora, “*Ruhanga yaateekateekire ira.*” N'ahabw'ekyo, amagara gaitu goona omuri Kristo—aga enyima, aga hati, n'aga nyensya—gari omu mikono ye.

EBIBUZO BY'OKUGAANIRAHU

1. Nituba turi abarungi kwonka tukakora ebibi ahabw'embeera mbi n'obutari burunganiza hamwe n'emitendera y'abantu? Ahabwenki nainga ahabwenki ngaaha?
2. Ruhanga taine burunganiza omu kucwera omuntu orubanja omuri geyena? Ahabwenki nainga ahabwenki ngaaha?
3. Ahabw'enki rukundo ya Ruhanga ahariitwe “ninkuru” (m. 4)?
4. Engiri y'okujunwa ahabw'embabazi yonka neetaanisa eta obukristaayo aha diini ezindi zoonza omu nsi?
5. Ahabw'enki amazima agarikugira ngu nitujunwa tutakufayo aha mirimo yaitu garikutuntuza abantu abamwe, nangwa n'abo abari omu kanisa?
6. Tushemereire kukora ki abo abari omu kanisa abatarikukora mirimo mirungi? Tushemereire kugarukamu ki?

E. 2:11-22—Obuhangwa bw'ekansa

- **2:11-12:** ¹¹ *N'ahabw'ekyo hariho eki ndikubaijutsya, imwe Abanyamahanga omu buzaare, abu abashazirwe n'engaro emibiri yaabo beeta abatashazirwe—* ¹² *mwijukye ngu omu biro ebyo mukaba mutaine Kristo, mutaanisiibwe n'oruganda rwa Israeli, mutaine kakwate aha ndagaano y'ebyaraganisiibwe, mutaine matsiko, kandi muri omu nsi mutaine Ruhanga.*

Ebyahandiikirwe ebi bibiri nibyoreka emicwe y'abanyamahanga batakaizire. Kwonka nabwo, nibyoreka embeera ya buri omwe omubyobuhangwa bwe. “*Mutaine Kristo*” = otacungwirwe kandi otaine omucunguzi. “*Mutaanisiibwe n'oruganda rwa Israeli*” nikitwariramu Abaisraeli b'omubiri (nk'oku abanyamahanga barikukwatwaho) hamwe n'Abaisraeli b'omwoyo (nk'oku abantu boona abari omu mbeera yaabo y'obuhangwa barikukwatwaho). “*mutaine kakwate aha ndagaano y'ebyaraganisiibwe*” = endagaano ya Musa (nk'oku kirikukwata aha banyamahanga) hamwe n'endagaano z'emigisha ei Ruhanga yaaraganiise, i.e., Endagaano za Ibrahim, Daudi, hamwe n'entsya, ezirikworeka kandi zitunga okuhikiirira kwazo omuri Kristo (nk'oku abantu boona abari omu mbeera yaabo y'obuhangwa barikukwatwaho).⁵ “*mukaba mutaine Kristo*,” i.e., tihariho matsiko g'okujunwa n'amagara agatahaho “*mutaine Ruhanga*” = Ruhanga tarikutuura omuri omuntu weena omu mbeera ye ey'obuhangwa; nangwa n'omuri Israeli eya ira, Ekitiinisa kya Ruhanga ekya Shekinah kikaruga omu Hekalu batakagiire omu buzaare omuri Babulooni kandi tikigarukireho; kandi abantu boona (otwariiremu na Israeli eyayangire Kristo nka masiya waabo), omu mazima, “*bakaba nibaramya omu butamanya*” (**Byak 17:23**). “*Muri omu nsi*” = n'obu ebigambo ebi birikubaasa kuba nibihindura “*mutaine Ruhanga*,” nabwo nibishoboorora embeera y'obuhangwa ey'abantu boona: abantu boona omu buhangwa bwabo “*batuura omu nsi*” (**Kush 3:10; 6:10; 8:13; 11:10; 13:8, 12, 14; 14:6; 17:2, 8**), i.e., emitima yaabo n'ebiteekateeko, hamwe n'emibiri yaabo, nibashanga amaka gaabo agaabuzima omu nsi, ti omu iguru na Ruhanga “*n'ab'ensi*” (**Yoh 17:16**), ti ab'ensi yonka. Ebi byona nibyoreka oburemeezi bw'omuntu w'obuhangwa okwerinda, nobu yaakuba aine ekyetengo ky'okukikora (ekintu eki atarikubaasa kukora). Eki nikyongyera amaani n'okwikiriza ebyagambirwe omu **1:4-14** and **2:1-10** ebirikukwata aha bukuru bwa Ruhanga omu kujuna.

Paulo naayeta Abaisraeli “*okwetwa okusharwa*” okworeka ngu okusharwa kukaba kuri “*omukoro gw'omubiri ogukozirwe engaro z'abantu*” Paulo naayeta Israeli 'okwetwa okusharwa' kworeka ngu okusharwa kukaba kuri okukorwa omu mubiri engaro z'abantu, kwonka zikaba zitaine mugasho gw'eby'omwoyo n'ahabw'ekyo zikaba zitarimu mugasho omu maisho ga Ruhanga, okwihaho omutima gw'omuntu nasharirwa, ekirikurugwamu okwikiriza n'okworobera Ruhanga (reeba **Rom 2:25-29**). Omugasho gw'okusharwa gukaba guri nk'akamanyiso “*okuhikiirira ahabw'okwikiriza*” (**Rom 4:9-12**). Omukoro gw'okusharwa gukaba gutari “*kintu kyona*” if not ku ogire ngu gukaba gutarikugyenderwaho okwikiriza n'okworobera (reeba **1 Kor 7:18-19; Fil 3:2-3**). Ruhanga wenka akeeta Abaisraeli “*kusharwa omu mitima yaabo*” n'okworeka oburingaaniza n'okukunda efuuzi, efaakazi, hamwe n'abafuruki (**Bir 10:12-19**). Kwonka, tikwo kyabaire kiri; n'ahabw'ekyo, Ruhanga akagira ngu “*ab'enju ya Israeli boona tibashariirwe omu mutima*” (**Yer 9:25-26**).

Eki Paulo arikugamba aha n'emiteekateekyere y'okwetunguura, okwekuza, n'okweyendeza nk'oku Abaisraeli baabaire nibatwaza abanyamahanga. Emiteekateekyere egyo ekorekwa omu **Byak 21:27-30** hamwe na Petero omu **Gal 2:11-13**. Ekirikutangaaza n'okugira ngu Israeli ekaba eshemereire kuba “*omushana gw'amahanga*” (**Isa 42:6; 49:6**), kwonka ekaremwa. Kwonka “*omushana gw'amahanga*” ogwabuzima ni Yesu Kristo. N'ekyarugiremu, obu Yesu yaaretwa omu Hekalu kusharwa, Omwoyo ogurikwera gukagwa ahari Simeoni, owaakwasire Yesu omu mikono ye, reero yaajumirira ebiri omu **Isa 9:2; 42:6; 49:6** nk'ebirikukwata ahari Yesu, arikugira ati, “*Omushana gw'okworeka abanyamahanga*” (**Luka 2:32**). Yesu wenyini akagamba aha kicweka ekyo obu yaagira ati “*Niinye mushana gw'ensi*” (**Yoh 8:12; 9:5; 12:46**).

Ahabw'okugira ngu ekanisa n'omubiri gwa Kristo aha nsi, **Isa 42:6; 49:6** nazo zikagambwa Paulo na Barunaba omu **Byak 13:47** nk'ezirikukwata aha kanisa kandi nk'ezirikuhikiirira omu kujunwa kw'abanyamahanga ahabw'engiri. Nikyo kimwe, omuri **Mat 5:14** Yesu akagambira abeegi be ati, “*Nimwe mushana gw'ensi*.” Omu **Byak 1:7-8** Yesu akaragiira abeegi be kugyenda “*omu myanya y'ensi eri hare munonga*.” Ekyo nikyoreka ebiri omu **Isa 49:6**, ahu omuheereza nawe arikugambirwa kuba “*omushana gwa [nari ahari] amahanga*” n'okureeta okujunwa “*okuhika aha muheru gw'ensi*.” Okwongyera ahari ekyo, obu Paulo yaabaire nagamba na Aguripa omu **Byak 26:16-18**, akagamba ngu atwirwe obujunaanizibwa bw'okuza omu banyamahanga “*okwigura amaisho gaabo kugira ngu bahinduke kuruga omu mwirima baaza omu mushana, n'okuruga omu butegyeki bwa Sitaane baaza ahari Ruhanga*.” Ekyo nikyoreka ebiri omu **Isa 42:6-7**,

⁵ Reebe Men 2021 ahari 30-40 omanyane oku Kristo n'ekansa bihikiiriza ebiraganisiibwe Abraham, Daudi, hamwe na Endagaano ensya.

ahu omuheereza asindikirwe nk'omushana gw'amahanga “*okwiigura amaisho g'empumi*” n'okwiha “*omu kihome abo abarikutuura omu mwirima.*” N'ahabw'ekyo, Paulo naagamba ngu twine kwijuka ngu tukaba turi hare na Ruhanga kandi tutaine matsiko, kwonka, ahabw'embabazi za Ruhanga ahabwaitu, tusembeirwe haihi. N'ahabw'ekyo, titurikubaasa kandi titushemereire kureeba omuntu weena omu muringo gw'okwetunguura, okwetunguura, n'okweyendeza nk'oku Abaisraeli baabaire baine. Omu mwanya gw'ekyo, tushemereire kuhika aha bandi tukakoresa Ruhanga kubareeta omu mushana gw'okujunwa, nk'oku Ruhanga yaatureeteire omu mushana gw'okujunwa.

- **2:13-22:** ¹³ *Kwonka hati omuri Kristo Yesu imwe abaabaire bari hare munonga ira, mwiriziibwe haihi ahabw'eshagama ya Kristo.* ¹⁴ *Ahabw'okuba Ogwo niwe busingye bwaitu, owaatuhindwire, itwe ababiri, kuba omwe, akasheenyanya ekisiika ekyabaire nikitutaanisa, nibwo buzigu,* ¹⁵ *ahabw'okuhayo omubiri gwe kwihaho ebiragiyo ebyaragiirwe n'ebyatairweho, ngu abaabaire bari babiri abahangyemu omuntu omwe omusya, abone kureeta atyo obusingye;* ¹⁶ *kandi atuteerane twembi na Ruhanga omu mubiri gumwe ahabw'omusharaba, ugu yaitsize obuzigu.* ¹⁷ *YAIJA, YAABUURIRA ENGIRI Y'OBUSINGYE IMWE ABAABAIRE BARI HARE; N'ABAABAIRE BARI HAIHI, NABO YAABAGAMBIRA OBWO BUSINGYE;* ¹⁸ *ahakuba ahabw'Ogwo twembi twiriziibwe haihi na Isheboona omu Mwoyo omwe.* ¹⁹ *N'ahabw'ekyo timukiri banyamahanga nari abahinguzi, kureka muri abanyarurembo hamwe n'abarikwera, kandi ab'omu kikaari kya Ruhanga,* ²⁰ *mwombekirwe aha musingi gw'entumwa na baanabi, kandi Kristo Yesu niwe ibaare ery'obuhamizo;* ²¹ *omuriwe ekyombeko kyona nikiteeranwa gye, kikura kiba hekalu erikwera omuri Mukama;* ²² *naimwe mwombekirwe hamwe omuriwe kuba omwanya gwa Ruhanga ogw'okutuuramu omu Mwoyo.*

Ebigambo “*Kwonka hati,*” ebirikutandika **m. 13**, nikyoreka empindahinduka y'amaani, nk'eyabaireho omu **2:4**. Ebyahandiikirwe ebi nibishoboorora ekirikutangaaza munonga aha engiri hamwe n'obukristaayo, okukira munonga ahabw'Abayudaaya. Abayudaaya bakaba bari abantu ba “*Ruhanga abatoorainwe*”—kwonka tibakibaho. Hati “*abantu abatoorainwe*” n'abantu boona, Abayudaaya n'abanyamahanga, abatoorainwe Ruhanga omuri Kristo. “*Twiriziibwe haihi*” ahari Ruhanga ahabwa Kristo (**m. 13**).

Omushororongo 14-16 nizooreka oku Kristo hamwe n'engiri yaareesireho okushoboorora okundi okurikukwata ahari Israeli hamwe n'abantu ba Ruhanga. Ahansi y'endagaano enkuru, okwebaganisamu kwonka ahagati y'abantu b'enganda ezitarikushushana okwabaire kuri okw'omugasho omu by'ediini, kukaba kuri okwebaganisamu ahagati y'Abayudaaya n'abanyamahanga. **Omushororongo 14** nigugira ngu “*akasheenyanya ekisiika ekyabaire nikitutaanisa*” ekyabaire nikibaganisamu Abayudaaya n'abanyamahanga. **Omushororongo 15** nigugumizamu; nigugira ngu Kristo “*akasheenyanya ekisiika ekyabaire nikitutaanisa,*” kyonka, kureka “*owaatuhindwire, itwe ababiri, kuba omwe.*” Eki Kristo akozire nikikwata aha nkoragana omu “*ebigarami*” (enkoragana ahagati y'abantu) hamwe omu “*ebyemeriire*” (enkoragana ahagati y'abantu na Ruhanga). Hatariho Kristo, nihabaho obwangane ahagati y'abantu, ahabw'okugira ngu nibatwara entaaniso zaabo nk'ez'omutaano. Hati, omuri Kristo, obwangane nibuhwaho ahabwokuba abantu nibahinduka omwe; ekirikurugamu n'obusingye (**mm. 14-15**). Nikyo kimwe, hatariho Kristo, hariho obwangane ahagati y'abantu na Ruhanga ahabwokuba ekibi kyabaganisa ahari Ruhanga (**m. 16**).

Omushororongo 15 nigugira ngu “*buzigu*” ahagati y'Abayudaaya n'abanyamahanga bukaba buri “*ebiragiyo ebyaragiirwe n'ebyatairweho.*” **Omushororongo 16** nigugira ngu, kurabira omu musharaba, Kristo “*ogu yaitsize obuzigu*” (reeba na **Kol 1:19-23**). Okugamba aha biragiyo n'eky'omugasho kandi nikyoreka oburungi bw'ebyo ebi Kristo akozire. Abayudaaya bakaba bakozesize ebiragiyo bya Musa okwekoreka nk'ab'omutaano. Kwonka, Yesu akaija kuhikiiriza ebiragiyo (**Mat 5:17**). Ekigambo “*kuhikiiriza*” (Orugrika = *plēroō*) nikimanyisa kureeta “*omu makuru gaakyo agateekateekirweho*” (Hays 2001: 29), nainga “*kureeta ekintu ahamuheru*” (Poythress 1991: 368). Omu bujurizi bwa Matayo, oburikukwata ahari **Mat 5:17** okukoresa kwingi kwa *plēroō* “*nikyoreka kurungi okuhikiirira kw'obunabi omu magara n'okubonabona kwa Kristo*” (Meier 1976: 80). Yesu ku yaagizire ngu akaija “*kuhikiiriza*” ebiragiyo, akaba nagamba ngu ebiragiyo bikaba nibimusongaho. Kikaba kitakahwire, kwonka kikamutegyereza. Nk'oku **Gal 3:24** harikugira, “*Ebiragiyo bihindukire omushomesa [nari omureeberezi] waitu kutwebembera ahari Kristo, ngu tuhinduke abahikiriire ahabw'okwikiriza.*” Ekigambo kya “*omushomesa*” (nari “*omureeberezi*”) ni Omwegyesa (Orugrika = *paidagōgos*). Omwegyesa “*Omwegyesa akaba ari omuhuuku w'omuka, omurimo gwe gukaba guri okureeberera eby'okukora by'abaana kuruga omu buwere kuhisya omu myaka y'obushogoyo. . . . Nk'emitindo y'ensi [Gal 4:3, 9], ebiragiyo nibiragiira abantu baabo okuhitsya obu abaana baabo barikuzaarwa. Kikatandikwaho nk'omuringo gw'akanya kakye kwonka ogurikwetengwa, kurugiirira aha misingye y'ekibi, kandi nikikora 'nk'ekihome' ky'abantu abarikukira kukora ebibi, ekirikworeka ebi Ruhanga arikwenda nk'omusingye gw'endagaano.*”

N'okwija kw'okwikiriza omuri Kristo, omurimo gw'ebiragiho nk'abakuumi n'abakuumi gukarugaho kandi Omwoyo niguhinduka engyenderwaho y'omunda.” (Belleville 1986: 59, 70) **Gal 3:23** na **3:25** nibyoreka entaansho: “*Okwikiriza kutakaizire, tukaba tukwatirwe omu biragiho, kwonka hati okwikiriza ku kuzire, titukiri ahansi y'omwegyesa.*” Yesu n'omwegyesa kwe bikamara kandi byahikiiriza ebi ebiragiho byabaire nibyoreka kandi byatandika. Yesu akakururira ebiragiho kandi yabihikiiriza. Okwongyera ahari ekyo, aha musharaba, akatushashurira ekibonerezo ekyabaire nikyetengwa ebiragiho; n'ahabw'ekyo, boona abari omuri we tibakiri ahansi y'ebiragiho, kureka hati bari ahansi y'embabazi n'ebiragiho bya Kristo (reeba **Rom 6:14; 7:4-6; Gal 3:13-14; 4:4-5**). Omu miringo egi yona, Kristo akareeta *ekigyendererwa* hamwe na *omuringo gw'obukwatwe* gw'ekiragiho ky'endagaano enkuru (eya Musa) aha muheru.

Kristo taragarukireho ebiragiho bya Musa byonka, kandi akozire ekintu ky'omutaano omu kuhindura Abayudaaya n'abanyamahanga “*omuntu omwe omusya*”. Omuringo gw'omutaano gw'ebi Kristo akozire nigugambwaho omu **2 Kor 5:17** ogurikugira ngu “*omuntu weena ku araabe ari omuri Kristo, aba ari ekintu kisa [nari ekihangirwe]*” (reeba na **Gal 6:15**). Obutsya n'obw'omutaano bw'ebi Kristo akozire, nibureebeka kurugirira aha bigambo ebirukugurukwamu ngu turi “omurimo gwe” (**m. 10**), “tuhangirwe” omuri Yesu Kristo (**m. 10**), we “atukozire” nari “nakora” guruupu ibiri omuri emwe (**mm. 14-15**). Eki nikyoreka ngu, okujunwa kwaitu tikuri 100% omurimo gwa Ruhanga, kureka okujunwa kwaitu n'okw'amaani kandi kurimu bingi ebirukubasa kuteekateeka. Eki Ruhanga arikukora kurabira omuri Kristo, nikigarura busya abantu. Ku turikwetegyerereza eki, nikikora aha mitwarize yaitu, enkoragana yaitu hamwe n'ebikorwa byaitu.

Eki Kristo yakozire kikaba kiri eky'omutaano munonga okukira okuhindura “*omuntu omwe omusya*” kuruga omu Bayudaaya n'abanyamahanga. Omuri Hekalu, hakaba hariho emyanya etarikushushana y'abashajja n'abakazi, Abayudaaya n'abanyamahanga, abanyamurwa n'abanyamahanga. Hati omu kanisa ensya n'ey'amazima, okwebaganisamu ahagati y'Abayudaaya n'abanyamahanga kuhwaho. Boona hamwe “*omuntu omwe omusya*” ekanisa eriyo “*kikura kiba hekalu erikwera omuri Mukama*” (**m. 21**; reeba na **Rom 3:22; Gal 2:11-14**).⁶ Omuri Kristo, boona nibingana, oihireho obuhangwa, oruganda, eby'entaasya, orurimi, n'ebindi ebirukukwata aha mubiri (**1 Kor 12:13; Gal 3:28; Kol 3:11; Kush 5:9; 7:9**). Kandi abakurisitaayo boona hati nibatwarwa nk'abanyamurwa (**1 Pet 2:5, 9; Kush 1:6**). Ekiteekateeko eki eky'okukwatanisa n'oburingaaniza bw'abantu kikaba kitakabaho omu byafaayo byona. Tikugira ngu abakurisitaayo boona, oihireho oburugo bwabo, nibashushana, eki Paulo arikugamba n'okugira ngu *tukwatanisibwe hamwe* nk'omwe, i.e., Kristo “*abahangyemu omuntu omwe omusya*.”

Enshonga egi neeyongerwamu amaani omu mishororongo esigaireyo omu shuura egi.

Omushororongo 17 nigwihirira ahari **Isa 57:19**. Ekihandiiko ekyo nabwo nikibaasa kuba kiri enyima ya Paulo okukoresa “hare” na “haihi” omu **m. 13**. Eki n'ekicwika ky'enshonga enkuru omu kitabo kya Isaaya ahu nabi Isaaya yaagaruka yashoboorora “abantu ba Ruhanga” ekirikutaana n'ebiragiho by'endagaano ya Musa (reeba **Bir 23:1-8**). **Isa 56:3-8** ekarangirira ngu nihaza kubaho abantu basya ba Ruhanga, otwariiremu abanyamahanga (Abanyamahanga) hamwe n'abanyiginya, abaabaire bazibirwe ebiragiho bya Musa okutaaha omu Hekalu (reeba na **Isa 55:5**). Nitureeba abantu ba Ruhanga abatsya abaaraganiisibwe omuri Isaaya nibahikiirira omu **Byak 8:26-38** obu omunyakiho Omwesiopeya yaahinduka yaikiriza Kristo kandi akabatizibwa hamwe n'okwija kw'abanyamahanga kwikiriza omuri Kristo. Abaikiriza boona omuri Kristo, oihireho oburema omu mubiri yaabo nainga enganda yaabo, hati “n'abanyamurwa” omu Hekalu ya Ruhanga ensya kandi eyaabuzima (**Efe 2:19-22; 1 Pet 2:5, 9; Kush 1:6; 5:10**). Ebitebyo bingi omu kitabo kya **Isaaya 56-58** nibishoboorora aha bantu ba Ruhanga abarikushoboororwa busya. Ekhard Schnabel naagamba ahari eki, “Isaaya naarangirira ngu omu biro by'emperu, Ruhanga ku araayorekye oburingaaniza bwe, enzarwa y'omubiri nainga okusharwa kw'omubiri [i. e. , abakonwa] tibarikwija kugaruka kusharaho memba omu bantu be. Abanyamahanga nibaija ‘kwegaita ahari Mukama, okumuheereza, okukunda eiziina rya Mukama, n'okuba abaheereza be’ (56:7). . . . Ekirikwetengyesa kugira ekicwika ky'okugarurwaho kwa YHWH omu biro by'omumaisho n'okutandikaho obukama bwe, tiburugo bw'enganda, kureka n'omutima gw'okweteisa [57:15] n'okugarukamu kurungi ebi Ruhanga arikukunda kuruga omu bantu abo abarikuruga omu bisigaire, abu Ruhanga aine embabazi (58:7-14)—abo abari ‘kuhungira’ omuri YHWH ‘nibaija kuhungura ensi n'orushozi rwangye orurikwera’ [57:13], abari ‘hare n'abari haihi’ [57:19]. Eki nikimanyisa ngu omu bunabi bwa Isaaya, ebirukwetengwa kuba memba w'abantu ba Ruhanga, bihindukire munonga: YHWH ku araagarureho ensi, Abayudaaya n'abanyamahanga abarikweteisa nibaija kuba abantu b'endagaano.” (Schnabel 2002: 41)

Omu bugufu, enteekateeka ya Ruhanga y'okugarukanisa abantu b'ensi yona nka omwe omuri Kristo ekaba yaagambirwe nabi Isaaya emyaka nka 700 Paulo atakahandiikire Abaefeso. Buzima, eki kikaba kiri

⁶ Emirundi nka 11 omu nvunuura ensya ekanisa neeyetwa butunu “*hekalu ya Ruhanga*.” Reeba Menn 2021a: 63-67 okumanya ebirukukiraho aha kanisa nka Hekalu ya Ruhanga omu nsi.

enteekateeka ya Ruhanga kuruga aha ndagaano ye na Abrahamu, ahu yaaraganiise kuheereza omugisha “*amahanga goona ag'omu nsi*” kurabira omu ruzaaro rwa Abrahamu (**Kut 12:3; 22:18**). Omu **Abagalatiya 3**, Paulo nayoreka ngu “oruzaaro rwa Abrahamu” orwabuzima ni Kristo (**Gal 3:116**) kandi ngu omuntu weena, oihireho oruzaaro rwe, ori owa Kristo “n'oruzaaro rwa Abrahamu” (**Gal 3:29**). Enshonga ngu enteekateeka egi ekaba eri ahagati ya Ruhanga neyorekwa omu **Efe 2:18** ekirikworeka ngu n'omurimo gwa buri muntu omu bushatu: Taata, Omwana, n'Omwoyo Orikwera.

Eki kiine ebirikukwata aha kanisa. Kuruga obu Kristo yaihireho entaaniso ahagati y'abantu abatarikushushana eyabaire eine omugasho gw'eby'ediini, i.e., entaaniso ahagati y'Abayudaaya n'abanyamahanga, reero bwoona “obukye” obutaniso *omu banyamahanga* (ntaaniso kurugirira aha nganda, amaka, eihanga, etc.) nazo zaihirweho omuri Kristo. Tibashemereire kugarurwaho omu muringo gw'okurinda n'okutunguura eby'obuhangwa. “Eby'obuhangwa” nibisinga Kristo? Enkora y'obuhangwa/enganda/enganda niyo yaareesireho obutaikirizana omu **Byak 6:1** na **Gal 2:11-14**. Omu **Byak 6**, abafaakazi aba Grika nainga aba Helena bakaba nibashororwa, barikuhakanisa Abaheburaayo aba buriizooba omu kugaba eby'okurya. Ensoma zikareeba eki nk'ekibi, kandi ekereziya ekatoorana abashaija mushanju ab'okureeberera okugaba. Ekanisa ekatoorana mushanju, boona abaabaire baine amaziina *g'orugriika* (**Byak 6:5**). Omu kukora eki, ekanisa ekaba neyikiriza ngu enshobi ekaba ekozirwe abagirika kandi, obwo erikutoorana abagirika mushanju kuba abarikureeberera, ekanisa ekaba neeta ekibiina ky'abantu bakye omu butegyeke, ekyarugiremu okukora n'amaani okutereza enshobi. Omuri **Abagalatiya 2**, Paulo akeetegyereza ngu okuta kurya n'abanyamahanga omu magara gye ag'ekihama, kikaba nikihikaana “*n'amazima g'engiri*.” N'ahabw'ekyo, taragyire ahari Petero omu kihama, kureka akahana Petero “*omu bantu boona*” (**Gal 2:14**). Kuturikutebekanisa ekanisa kurugirira aha nganda, nituba nituta entaaniso zaitu omu mwanya gw'okukwatanisa, okukwatanisa, n'oburingaaniza omuri Kristo. Tufeereirwe ekintu ky'omugasho munonga, nk'omutaano n'obuhangwa bwa Kristo, engiri hamwe n'ekanisa, ebiine amaani g'okugarukanisa abantu b'emiringo yona. Eki kikaba ekizibu omu kyasha ky'okubanza, kandi n'obwahati kiri ekizibu. Twine okwetegyereza n'obumanzi obu ekanisa y'okubanza yaabaire eine kukora aha buremeezi obu n'okutereza enshobi ezi?

Omu **mm. 19-22** ekiteekateeko n'okugarukanisa hamwe kw'abantu ba Ruhanga— enkoragana y'ekanisa. Ebyahandiikirwe ebi nibyoreka okuta abanyamahanga omu mubiri gumwe gwa Kristo n'Abayudaaya abarikwikiriza, barikukoresa eby'okureeberaho bishatu: obukama, amaka, n'ekyombeko/hekalu. Omu ky'okureeberaho ky'obukama, **m. 19** nikigumizamu aha eki **m. 12** yaba egambire aha abanyamahanga “*mutaanisiibwe n'oruganda rwa Israeli*” kandi muri “*mutaine kakwate aha ndagaano y'ebyaraganisiibwe*.” Kwonka hati, omuri Kristo “*timukiri banyamahanga nari abahinguzi, kureka muri abanyarurembo hamwe n'abarikwera*.” Obumwe tukaba turi abanyamahanga ahari Ruhanga n'obukama bwe, kandi tukaba turi abanyabuzaare omu nsi; kwonka hati omuri Kristo, turi abanyamahanga omu nsi egi (**Heb 11:13; 1 Pet 2:11**) n'omuka omuri Ruhanga n'obukama bwe.

Omu ky'okureeberaho ky'amaka, **m. 19** neegira ngu hati, omuri Kristo, “*muri ab'eka ya Ruhanga*.” Eky'okureeberaho ky'amaka n'ekimwe aha bintu ebirikushoboorora gye ekanisa omu endagaano ensya. Ekanisa neeyetwa omugore wa Kristo (**2 Kor 11:2; Efe 5:22-32; Kush 21:2, 9**); abaana ba Ruhanga (**Rom 8:14, 16; 9:26; Gal 3:26; 1 Yoh 3:1-2**); abantu ba Ruhanga (**Rom 9:25; Tito 2:14; 1 Pet 2:9-10**); n'eka ya Ruhanga (**Mat 12:49-50; 2 Kor 6:18; Efe 2:19; 1 Tim 3:15; 5:1-2**). Dhati Lewis naagira ati, “Omu bishushani byona ebirikukoresibwa kushoboorora ekanisa, hariho kimwe ekirikukira ebindi: eka. N'amazima, n'ekicweka kikuru munonga ky'ekanisa ekitarikubaasa kwetwa nk'eky'okureeberaho. Eby'okureeberaho nibishoboorora eki ekanisa erikushushana— n'ekyererezi, obutsyo, omusiri, ekyombeko— kwonka eka terikworekwa nk'eky'okureeberaho; n'okushoboorora okuhikire aha bintu ebi turikumanya nk'ekanisa.” (Lewis 2015: n.p.) Okushoboorora kw'ekanisa nk'eka, nikugumizamu ahandi omu nvunuura ensya n'ebigambo ebirukugira ngu Ruhanga atwire abaikiriza omu maka ge nk'abaana be (**Yoh 1:12; Rom 8:14-17, 23; 9:4; Gal 3:26; 4:5-7; Efe 1:5; 2:19; 1 Yoh 3:1**). N'ekyarugiremu, twena nitukwatanisa munonga nk'ab'eishe - emwe na banyaanyazi - itwe (e.g., **Mat 12:50; Byak 1:16; 6:3; 11:29; 12:17; 16:40; 18:18; 21:7, 17; Rom 14:10; 1 Tim 5:1-2**). Egi niyo nshonga endiijo ahabw'enki okushoroora abantu kurugirira aha nganda, enganda, nainga eihanga kirimu enshobi— nikishushana n'okushoroora abantu b'omuka yaitu!

Eky'okureeberaho ky'ekyombeko/hekalu y'ekanisa nikishangwa omu **mm. 20-22**. Kristo niwe ibaare ery'obuhamizo, eriri kusharamu omu omuhanda kandi “okubamya” bw'ekyombeko kyona. Ekishushani ibaare ery'obuhamizo kiaruga omu **Zab 118:22** (“*Eibaare eri abombeki baayangire, Niryo ryahindukire erikuru ery'obuhamizo bw'enju*”). Ekyahandiikirwe ekyo kikakoresibwa emirundi mingi ahari Yesu (reeba **Mat 21:42; Mak 12:10; Luka 20:17; Byak 4:11; 1 Pet 2:7**). Ekishushani ky'eibaare ry'ahombekye nakyo kiaruga omu **Isa 28:16** (“*Nikyo Mukama Yehova arikugirira ati, Reebe, ninta omuri Saayuuni eibaare kuba omusingi, Eibaare ry'obuhamizo bw'enju, Ery'obuguzi bwingi, kandi erihamire. Orikwikiriza tarirahukiiriza.*”) kandi **Isa 8:14**

(“Kandi niwe aribabeera Omwanya ogurikwera; kwonka aryabeera amaju ga Israeli gombi eibaare eririkuteeza entsibo n'orukiri orurikugwisa, abeere abatuuzi ba Yerusaalemu obusya n'omutege”), ebirikukoresibwa ahari Yesu omu **Rom 9:33** kandi **1 Pet 2:8**. Enkora y'entumwa nk'omusingi neyorekwa omuri **Mat 16:18; 1 Kor 3:10**; kandi **Kush 21:14**. Emishororongo **21-22** neeshagika enkoragana y'ekanisa erikugira ngu “*nikiteeranwa gye*” kandi turimu “*mwombekirwe hamwe*.” Ebigambo ebi nibyoreka omurimo gwa Kristo oguriho hati, ogurikugyenda omu maisho, kandi ogurikukora munonga omu kanisa. Okukwatanisa kw'ekanisa kushemereire kworeka ngu hariho “*omuntu omwe omusya*” omu kanisa.

Eby'okureeberaho bishatu nibikwatanisa, hariho obugabe bumwe, eka emwe, n'ekyombeko kimwe. Buri kimwe aha bintu bishatu nikyoreka okukwatanisa, oihireho ebicweka byakyo ebitarikushushana. Buri mutuurageye, memba w'eka, nainga ekicweka ky'ekyombeko, n'ekicweka kikuru ky'ekintu kyona. Okwongyera ahari ekyo, buri kitongore kiine ebigyendererwa hamwe n'emitwarize y'omutaano erikureetaho obugabe burungi n'obusinguzi, amaka, nainga ebyombeko. Ebigyendererwa n'emitwarize egyo harimu ebirikukurataho:

Obugabe	eka	Ekyombeko
Amagara; Obugabe; Okutunguuka; Ebyokwerinda; Obusingye; Oburingaaniza; Okwesiga n'okworobera abebembezi; Okuhikiiriza ebyetengo by'abantu; Okwehayo ahabw'oburungi bw'abantu byona	Okubageye; Okukura; Okukura; Rukundo; Ebyokwerinda; Okukwatanisa; Okureeberera buri muntu omwe; Obwegyese; Okwesiga n'okworobera abazaire	Omukukura; N'eky'omugasho; nikihikiiriza ebyetengo; Enkora; Oburungi; nikihikaana n'omugasho gwakyo; Okurinda; Amaani

Eby'okureeberaho ebi tibiratoorainwe butunu, kureka ahabw'ebigyendererwa n'emitwarize ebirikworeka obugabe burungi n'obusinguzi, amaka n'ebiyombeko. Eki nikishushana n'omuringo ugu Paulo yaagambire aha biconco by'omwoyo omu **1 Abakorinso 12**. Aho akagira ngu “*nk'oku omubiri guri gumwe, kwonka haine ebicweka bingi, kandi ebicweka by'omubiri byoona, n'obu byakuba biri bingi, n'omubiri gumwe, nikwo na Kristo ari*” (**1 Kor 12:12**). Enshonga n'oku ekanisa erikubaasa kworeka rukundo n'okwikiriza buri omwe omuri ba memba baayo, n'okureetera buri omwe kukoresa ebiconco bye, n'okureetaho amagara marungi n'amaani g'ekanisa yoona?

EBIBUZO BY'OKUGAANIRAHU

1. N'eky'omugasho kita “kwijuka” (mm. 11-12) amagara gaitu aga ira gatari ga Kristo gakaba garikushushana gata? Hariho obuhwezi obu kirikubaasa kuba kitari kwijuka ekyo?
2. Omu mm. 11-12, Paulo naatahirira emiteekateekyere y'Abaisraeli ey'okwetunguura, okwetunguura, n'okushorooro abanyamahanga obwo arikweta Abaisraeli “*beeta abatashazirwe*.” Itwe, ekanisa, nitworeka emiteekateekyere nk'egyo aha bandi? Ku kiraabe nikwo kiri, nikibaasa kukorwa kita kandi n'oha? Nitubaasa kukora ki kandi tushemereire kukora ki okuterezeza eki?
3. Ekereziya yoona, hamwe n'ekanisa yaitu okukira munonga, neebaasa kuhikaana nari kuremwa kuhikaana n'ekiteekateeko kya “*omuntu omwe omusya*” eky'okukwatanisa hamwe n'obutabaho kwebaganisamu kw'enganda, enganda hamwe n'amahanga nk'oku Paulo yaagambireho omu mm. 11-22? Eki tushemereire kukikoraho ki?
4. Paulo arikugyerageranisa ekanisa n'obugabe, eka hamwe n'ekyombeko, aine bigyendererwa ki n'emitwarize ki? Ekyo nikibaasa kuhindura kita omuringo ugu turikukoreramu ekanisa yaitu?
5. Ekanisa neebaasa kworeka eta rukundo n'okwikiriza buri omwe omuri ba memba baayo, ekareetera buri omwe kukoresa ebiconco bye, n'okutunguuka, ekyarugiremu amagara marungi, amaani, n'amagara marungi g'ekanisa yoona? Ni mpindahinduka ki ezi twine kukora kugira ngu ekyo kibeho?

F. 3:1-13—Enaama y'okukwatanisa kw'abanyamahanga n'Abayudaaya omuri Kristo

3:1-13: ¹ N'ahabw'ekyo nyowe Paulo, embohe ahabwa Kristo Yesu, eyaabohirwe ahabwanyu Abanyamahanga—² ku muraabe mwahuriire oku naakwatsiibwe embabazi za Ruhanga ezi naahairwe ahabwanyu, ³ oku naamanyisiibwe enaama egyo omu kushuuruurirwa, nk'oku naabandize kubandiikira omu bigambo bikye, ⁴ naimwe, ku muraabishome, nimwija kwetegereza oku naamanyire enaama ya Kristo, ⁵ etaramanyirwe bantu ira ryona, nk'oku hati eshuuruurirwe entumwa ze ezirikwera na baanabi omu

*Mwoyo;*⁶ *oku Abanyamahanga nabo bari abahunguzi hamwe naitwe, n'engingo z'omubiri gumwe naitwe, kandi abakwataniise naitwe omu byaraganisiibwe omuri Kristo Yesu ahabw'engiri.*⁷ *Engiri egyo nkahindurwa omuheereza waayo, nk'ekiconco ky'embabazi za Ruhanga oku kiri, eki naahairwe nk'amaani ge oku gakora.*⁸ *Nyowe, n'obu ndaabe ndi muto okukira orikukira obuto omu barikwera boona, nkaheebwa omugisaha ogu okubuurira Abanyamahanga obutungi bwa Kristo obutarikwetegyezibwa,*⁹ *n'okumanyisa abantu boona, bakashoborokyerwa enaama eyaasherekirwe ira ryona omuri Ruhanga owaahangire byona,*¹⁰ *ngu omu biro ebi ab'obutegyeki n'obushoboorozi obw'omu iguru babone kumanyisibwa ekanisa obwengye bwa Ruhanga obw'emiringo mingi, 11nk'oku yaateekateekire ira ryona, akabihikiiriza omuri Kristo Yesu Mukama waitu.*¹² *Omuri Ogwo twine obumanzi n'obwesigye okuhika ahari Ruhanga ahabw'okwikiriza Yesu.*¹³ *Nikyo ndikubashabira ngu mutahwa amatsiko ahabw'okubonabonesibwa kwangye ahabwanyu, okwo nikyo kitiinisa kyanyu.*

Omuri **m. 1**, Paulo natandika naagira ati, “*N'ahabw'ekyo.*” Naagaruka aha kiteekateeko ekyo omu **m. 14**, “*N'ahabw'ekyo ntsimba amaju omu maisho ga Isheboona.*” Omu **mm. 2-13**, Paulo naagamba ahari “*enaama ya Kristo,*” ekirikumanyisa ngu abanyamahanga ni bamwe n'Abayudaaya nk'abantu b'omubiri gwa Kristo n'abaragwa b'ebiraganiso, hamwe n'obuheereza bwe aha banyamahanga. Ekyama ky'obumwe ahagati y'Abayudaaya n'abanyamahanga nikyo kirikumuretera kufukamira omu maisho ga Isheboona. Kwonka ekirikutangaaza, omu muringo gwakyo, **mm. 2-13** n'eky'okushoboroora kihango. Ekicweka eki nikigamba aha bukuru bwa Kristo: okukwatanisa kw'Abayudaaya n'abanyamahanga ni “*enaama ya Kristo*” (**mm. 4, 6**); engiri ni “*obutungi bwa Kristo obutarikwetegyezibwa*” (**m. 8**); Ekigyendererwa kya Ruhanga eky'ebiro n'ebiro ni “*kihikiiriza omuri Kristo*” (**m. 11**); twine “*obumanzi n'obwesigye*” kurabira omu kwikiriza omuri Kristo (**m. 12**).

Omuri **m. 1**, Paulo naayeta “*embohe ahabwa Kristo Yesu, eyaabohirwe ahabwanyu Abanyamahanga.*” Naabaasa kuba yaahandiikire ebaruha egi obu yaabaire ari omu kihome omuri Rooma. Ekigyendererwa kye omu banyamahanga nikyo kyareesire okukwatwa kwe omuri Yerusalemu (**Byak 21:21, 28**) kandi ahamuheru akatwarwa omuri Rooma. We kweyeta “*embohe ahabwa Kristo Yesu*” nikimanyisa ngu n'omuheereza/omwambari/omusibe wa Kristo.

Emishororngo 3-6 nizooreka “*enaama*” ky'okukwatanisa kw'abanyamahanga n'Abayudaaya omuri Kristo kurabira omu engiri (reeba nabwo **Kol 1:24-28; 4:3**). Paulo akatunga obwengye bw'enaama egi “*kurabira omu kushuuruurwa*” (**m. 3**). Omu **2:13, 17** Paulo akaba aherize kugamba aha biri omu kitabo kya Isaaya ngu abanyamahanga nibaija kutwarwa omu bantu ba Ruhanga. Omu **Rom 9:6-33**, Paulo naajumirira munonga ebya ira kworeka ngu okwetwa kw'abanyamahanga kukaba nikuhikaana n'obunabi bwa ira. Kwonka “*enaama*” eyahairwe Paulo kurabira omu “*kushuuruurwa*” kandi “*ekitaramanyirwe' omu miremba endiijo*” n'okugira ngu abanyamahanga bakaba nibaija kutwara omwanya ogurikwingana n'Abayudaaya nk'abantu ba Ruhanga ab'amazima. Omu muringo ogundi, nk'oku Paulo arikworeka omu **m. 6**, kandi nk'oku yaagambireho omu **2:11-22**, abanyamahanga tibarikuhinduka omwe n'Abayudaaya obwo barikuhinduka Abayudaaya. Omu mwanya gw'ekyo, abanyamahanga n'Abayudaaya nibahinduka “*omuntu omwe omusya*” (**Efe 2:15**) kandi “*ekihangirwe ekisya*” (**2 Kor 5:17**) omuri Kristo. **Byak 15** hamwe n'ekitabo kya **Abagalatiya** nikyoreka gye eki.

Omu **mm. 7-10** Paulo naagamba aha buheereza bwe. Nayeyeta “*muto okukira orikukira obuto omu barikwera boona*” (**m. 8**). Nikyo kimwe, omuri **1 Kor 15:9** akeeyeta “*ow'ahansi omu ntumwa, otashemereire kwetwa entumwa,*” kandi omuri **1 Tim 1:15-16** akeeyeta “*omukuru*” omu basiisi. Enshonga n'okugira ngu akaba ayebebeire okuhiiganisa ekanisa.

Omugasho gw'ekansi nigushoboororwa omu **m. 10**, erikugira ngu kurabira omu kanisa “*kumanyisibwa ekanisa obwengye bwa Ruhanga obw'emiringo mingi. . . ab'obutegyeki n'obushoboorozi obw'omu iguru.*” Sitaane n'emoyo mibi bakaba batarikumanya enteekateeka ya Ruhanga ey'okucungura, n'ahabw'ekyo bakabeihabeihabira abantu kubamba Kristo (**1 Kor 2:8**). Baamaraika nibenda kureeba omu bintu by'engiri (**1 Pet 1:10-12**), kwonka hati, barikurabira omu kanisa, nibo barikutunga okwetegyezera nk'okwo. N'ahabw'ekyo, ekanisa eshemereire kwijuka ngu ensi n'ebihangirwe by'omu iguru nibifa aha bi ekanisa erikugamba n'okukora (**m. 10**). Nikyetenga kwijuka ngu n'ebi Ruhanga yaagiire kukora n'ekicweka ky'ebigyendererwa bya Ruhanga eby'ebiro byona (**m. 11**). Kishemereire kukora n'obumanzi n'obwesigye ahabwokuba kiri omuri Kristo (**m. 12**). Kandi eshemereire kwijuka ngu okubonabona n'okubonabona kwayo biine amakuru n'ekigyendererwa (**m. 13**).

EBIBUZO BY'OKUGAANIRAHU

1. “Enaama ya Kristo” nikimanyisa ki?

2. Ahabw'enki Paulo yaayetsire “ndi muto okukira orikukira obuto”?
3. Kristo nayorekwa ata nk'omukuru?
4. Ekicweka eki nikyoreka ki aha kanisa?

G. 3:14-21—Paulo okushabira ekanisa

- **3:14-19:** ¹⁴ *N'ahabw'ekyo ntsimba amaju omu maisho ga Isheboona,* ¹⁵ *ou enganda zoona ez'omu iguru n'ez'omu nsi zeetererwa,* ¹⁶ *nimmushaba ku abaha okugumibwa n'amaani ahabw'Omwoyo we omu muntu ow'omunda, nk'obutungi bw'ekitiinisa kye oku buri;* ¹⁷ *ngu Kristo abone kutuura omu mitima yaanyu ahabw'okwikiriza; ku muraheze kutsimba emizi omuri rukundo, mwahamiramu,* ¹⁸ *mugire amaani ag'okugishoborokyerwa hamwe n'abarikwera boona, mumanye oburaingwa bwayo obw'obukiika, n'obw'oburaingwa, n'obwa bwemi, n'obwa bucuzi,* ¹⁹ *n'okumanyira kimwe okukunda kwa Kristo okurengire munonga okumanya kw'abantu, mubone kwijuzibwa n'okwijura kwona okwa Ruhanga.*

Omuri **1:3-14** Paulo akashoboorora emirundi ikumi n'emwe ebi Ruhanga atukoreire bikakorwa “omuri Kristo.” Omuri **1:18-19** Paulo akagaruka yaayoreka abaikiriza ahari Ruhanga, arikushaba ngu bamanyire “amatsiko g'okwetwa kwe, obugaiga bw'ekitiinisa ky'obusika bwe omu barikwera, n'amaani ge agarikukirayo oburungi ahariitwe abarikwikiriza.” Obushoboroozi n'amaani ga Kristo bikashoboororwa omuri **1:20-23** obutegyeiki bwa Ruhanga, okusaasira, n'okukunda kwe omu kutuzooru kuruga omu kufa tukaza omu magara masya bikashoboororwa omuri **2:1-10**. Omurimo gwa Kristo ogw'okugarukanisa Abayudaaya n'abanyamahanga n'okutandikaho ekanisa gukashoboororwa omu **2:11-3:6**. Hati, omu kushabira ekanisa, Paulo akagaruka yaata omutima ahari Mukama—ekitiinisa kye n'okukunda kwe.

Okushaba kwa Paulo ahabw'ekanisa omu **mm. 14-19** may nizibaasa kureebwa nk'okugumizamu n'okushaba kwe ahabw'ekanisa omu **1:15-19a**. Omu mazima, ebishushani byombi nibitandika na “N'ahabw'ekyo.” Eshaara ye neeyombeka omutendera aha muheru gw'ekitiinisa: (1) **m. 16**—ngu tube “okugumibwa n'amaani ahabw'Omwoyo we omu muntu ow'omunda”; (2) **m. 17a**—ngu obwe “ngu Kristo abone kutuura omu mitima yaanyu”; (3) **mm. 17b-19a**—ngu obwe “imwe . . . n'okumanyira kimwe. . . okukunda kwa Kristo okurengire munonga okumanya”; (4) **m. 19b**—ngu obwe “kwijuzibwa n'okwijura kwona okwa Ruhanga.”⁷

Nitureeba obushatu omu **mm. 14-17** hamwe n'ebirikukwata ahari ebyo byona ebi Ruhanga aine abo be. **Omushororongo 15** nigushoboorora butunu ngu buri kiremwa omu iguru n'omu nsi, n'amaka, enganda, n'enganda z'abantu nibiruga ahari Ruhanga. Eki nikihikaana n'amazima ngu Kristo akacungura abantu kuruga omu “nganda zoona n'endimi zoona n'abantu boona n'amahanga goona” omu nsi yooni (**Kush 5:9; 7:9**). N'obu abantu baingi baraabe nibashaba oburinzi n'obuhwezi ahabw'oburemeezi bwabo n'embeera zaabo, Paulo tarikuta omutima ahari ekyo. Omu mwanya gw'ekyo, naashaba ngu ekanisa egumizibwe “omu muntu w'omunda” (**m. 16**), ngu ekanisa eshemereire kuba “kutsimba emizi omuri rukundo” (**m. 17**), ngu ebaasa “kumanya rukundo ya Kristo erikusinga okumanya” (**m. 19**), kandi ngu ebaasa “fkwijuzibwa n'okwijura kwona okwa Ruhanga” (**m. 19**). N'oburyo bwingi, ku ogire ngu abakurisitayo obwahati nibashaba omu muringo ugu, kandi bakagira okujuga kw'omunda, okwerarikirira kwaitu ebikwaturaine n'oburemeezi bwaitu n'embeera yaitu, nikubaasa kukyendeera.

Rukundo ya Kristo erikuhinguraho neyorekwa omu **mm. 17b-19a**. Eky'okubanza, tushemereire kuba twine “emizi n'obuhame omu rukundo” (**m. 17b**). Bwanyima, arikukoresa enshonga egyo, naashaba ngu tubaase “kwetegyereza” (**m. 18**) na “kumanya” (**m. 19a**) “okukunda kwa Kristo okurikukira okumanya” (**m. 19a**). “Kwetegyereza” nikyoreka okukwata nainga okwetegyereza ekintu, kwonka “okumanya” nikyoreka okumanya

⁷ Buri kicweka ky'okushaba nikitandika n'ekigambo ky'orugriika *hina*, ekirikuvunurwa nk'ekyo nainga ekindi ekirikworeka “n'ekigyendererwa kya” nainga “kugira ngu” (Zodhiates 1993: *hina*, 774). Nateeka orunyiriri ahansi y'ebigambo “ngu obwe” omu bihandiiko ebiri ahaiguru kworeka ahu *hina* erikureebeka. N'obu envunura ei turikukoresa eine ekigambo “ku” aha kutandika kwa **m. 17b**, ekirikworeka ngu okugira ngu nitwongyera amaani omu muntu w'omunda, kiine emigasho ebiri y'okutuura kwa Kristo omu mitima yaitu kurabira omu kwikiriza *hamwe* kutsimba emizi omuri rukundo, ekigambo “Ku” tikiri omu kigriika. N'ahabw'ekyo, kutsimba emizi omuri rukundo kushemereire kureebwa nk'ekyarugire omuri Kristo kutuura omu mitima yaitu kurabira omu kwikiriza. N'okushutama omu rukundo, ahakuba Kristo atuura omu mitima yaitu kurabira omu kwikiriza, ekirikutuhwera kwetegyereza n'okumanya rukundo ya Kristo erikusinga okumanya.

okw'omutaano (Hodge 1994: 189 [“okumanya kukwatanisiibwe n'okwehurira okushemereire, nikubaasa kutwarwamu”]). Enshonga ngu rukundo ya Kristo “erikurenga okumanya” neyorekwa omu **m. 18** ahu Paulo ashabire ngu twetegyereze “*mumanye oburaingwa bwayo obw'obukiika, n'obw'oburaingwa, n'obwa bwemi, n'obwa bucuzi,*” bw'okukunda egyo. Ebiragiro ebi eby'omwanya nibyoreka obutarikuhwaho. Obugazi nibworeka ngu rukundo ya Kristo ekahika aha bantu n'amahanga goona, otwariiremu n'Abayudaaya n'abanyamahanga abaabaire bari abazigu. Oburaingwa nibworeka ngu rukundo ye neehika omu myaka yona, ekatebekanisibwa kuruga omu ntandikwa y'ensi, okuruga ebiro byona kuhisya ebiro byona. Okweyongyera nikyoreka ngu nikikira aha bushoboorozi bw'omuntu ahabwe, n'ahabw'ekyo, tihaine orikubaasa kutwihaho, ahabw'okuba rukundo egi neetushutamira aha ntebe ya Kristo. Obuziba nibworeka ngu bukye munonga, tiburikubaasa kuhwaho, ahabw'okuba nibusingura oburengye bw'ekibi (i.e., okwiita kwaitu Kristo, owaarugire omu geyena kushashura omuhendo ogu twabaire nitubaasa kushashura. Ebi byona hamwe nibyoreka okuhikiirira kwa rukundo ya Kristo hamwe n'obuhwezi bwaitu omuri yo. Okushaba kwa Paulo okw'okuhendera omu **m. 19** n'okugira ngu “*mubone kwijuzibwa n'okwijura kwona okwa Ruhanga.*” Eki nikitebekanisa okuhanuura kwe omuri **4:11-13** okurikukwata aha kwetwa kw'abebembezi b'ekanisa, abashemereire kuhwera abarikwera “*kuhisya obu twena turahike aha bumwe bw'okwikiriza, n'okumanya kw'Omwana wa Ruhanga, nk'omushaija omukuru, okuhika aha kigero ky'obujunaanizibwa bwa Kristo*” (**4:13**).

- **3:20-21:** ²⁰ *Ogwo orikubaasa kukora ebirikukirira kimwe ebi tushaba nari ebi tuteekateeka, ahabw'amaani agakorera omuriitwe,* ²¹ *ekitiinisa kube ekye omu kanisa n'omuri Kristo Yesu okuhitsya obusingye bwona ebiro n'ebiro. Amiina.*

Okuhendera kw'okushaba kwa Paulo ahabw'ekanisa ni okusiima (n'eshongoro ry'okuhimbisa n'okuhimbisa Ruhanga). Eki nikihika aha muheru gw'ekicweka ky'okubanza ky'ekitabo. N'amazima, nikyo kirikukirayo oburungi omu kitabo kyona, ahabw'okuba ekindi kitabo nikigamba munonga aha bikwatireine n'amagara g'abakristaayo. Enkora egi neeyoreka obwesigye obu Paulo aine omuri Ruhanga: Ruhanga naabaasa kukora ekirikukira ahari byona ebiturikushaba; naabaasa kukora ekirikukira ahari byona ebiturikuteekateeka. Tihaine ekirikuzibira eki arikubaasa kukora. N'ahabw'ekyo, niwe wenka ashemereire kuhimbisibwa ebiro byona.

Ekirikutangaaza, omuri **m. 21** ekanisa neegambwaho Kristo atakazairwe. Eki nikihikaana n'omurimo gw'ekanisa ogu Paulo yaagambireho omuri **3:10**. Nikyoreka n'obumwe ahagati y'omubiri na Kristo. Kristo wenyini akooreka okukwatanisa okuri ahagati ye n'ekanisa omu **Byak 9:4** obu yaagira ati, “*Saulo, Saulo, nompiigira ki?*” Okusiima egi eshemereire kuturetera kwebuza ahabwenki tutarikureeba Ruhanga burijo arikukora “*ebirikukirira kimwe ebi tushaba nari ebi tuteekateeka.*” Obundi ebintu ebi titurikubireeba ahabw'embeera y'ekanisa ei Paulo yashabire omu **mm. 16-19**—okugumibwa omu “omuntu w'omunda” kurabira omu Mwoyo Orikwera, okuba n'emiringo n'obuhame omu rukundo, okwetegyereza rukundo ya Kristo erikukirayo, n'okujuzibwa okujuura kwa Ruhanga— tikwo mbeera ei baingi omuriitwe turikushangamu eriizooba.

EBIBUZO BY'OKUGAANIRAHU

1. Ta eshaara ya Paulo omuri 1:15-19 hamwe n'eshaara ye omuri 3:16-19.

- Ekikuru munonga ahariwe n'enki omu kufayo kwe aha kanisa?
- Nitubaasa kukora ki kuhwera okushaba kwe kuhikiirira omu magara gaitu n'omu kanisa?

2. Omuri m. 16 Paulo naashaba ngu tugire amaani omu “muntu waitu ow'omunda.” Tarikushaba obukuumi bwaitu obw'aheeru, obw'omubiri.

- Noteekateeka ngu eki n'ahabwenki?
- Eshaara y'okushaba kwa Paulo etarikushushana n'ey'okushaba kwaitu okurikukira obwingi ahari Ruhanga? Ku kiraabe nikwo kiri, nooteekateeka ngu nikibaasa kurugamu ki, okushaba kwaitu kukakoragana na Paulo

3. Emishororongo 17-19, Paulo akahamiiriza rukundo ya Kristo yona.

- Ahabw'enki twine kwijutsibwa eki, kandi tukagumizamu?
- Hariho emiringo ei turikubaasa kwetegyereza n'okumanya gye rukundo ya Kristo?
- Ku turaabe nitwetegyereza kandi tukamanya rukundo ya Kristo omu bwijwire, eki nikibaasa kukwata kita aha magara gaitu?

4. Omu mm. 20-21 Paulo akahamiiriza ngu Ruhanga naabaasa kukora ebirikusinga munonga ebyo byona ebi turikushaba nari ebi turikuteekateeka.

- Nooteekateeka ngu ahabwenki yaata amaani aha nshonga egi?
- Nooreeba Ruhanga arikukora ebintu nk'ebyo omu magara gaawe n'ekanisa yaawe? Ku kiraabe kitari kityo, ahabwenki kitari kityo, kandi eki nitubaasa kukikoraho ki?

H. 4:1-16—Ekanisa eshemereire kworeka okukwatanisa n'okukura

Eshuura 4 niyo ntandikiro y'ekicweka ekisya omu kitabo kandi neyihaho okuta amaani aha nyegyesa kuza aha kukoresa. Ekihandiiko ekiri omuri **m. 1**, “*mugyendere omu buryo obushemereire okwetwa oku mwayetsirwe*,” n'omutwe gw'eshuura egi hamwe n'ekitabo kyona.

- **4:1-6:** ¹*N'ahabw'ekyo nyowe, embohe ahabwa Mukama, nimbeeshengereza mugyendere omu buryo obushemereire okwetwa oku mwayetsirwe,* ²*mwebundaarize n'obucureezi bwona, nimwetwara, nimugumiririzana omuri rukundo,* ³*nimwezirika kurinda obumwe bw'Omwoyo, muteerainwe omurunga gw'obusingye.* ⁴*Hariho omubiri gumwe, n'Omwoyo omwe, nk'oku mwayeteirwe amatsiko gamwe omu kwetwa kwanyu,* ⁵*Omukama omwe, okwikiriza kumwe, okubatizibwa kumwe,* ⁶*Ruhanga omwe, Tataitwe twena, orikukira boona, okoresa boona, kandi ori omuri boona.*

Twena nitushabwa “*kutambura omu muringo ogushemereire okwetwa oku mwayetsirwe*” (**m. 1**). Buri Mukristaayo weena aine okwetwa kwe okukura “*emirimo mirungi ei Ruhanga yaatebekaniise kare ngu tugitambuliremu*” (**Efe 2:10**). Buri omwe ayesirwe kukora omurimo gwe, buri omwe akaheebwa ebiconco bye eby'omwoyo, kurugijira aha ki Ruhanga arikwenda (**1 Kor 12:11**); Kwonka, abakurisitaayo boona beetsirwe kuba abahuuru, abandi kushwera, etc. Kwonka, abakurisitaayo boona beetsirwe kuba “*abataine kamogo omu maisho ge*” (**Efe 1:4**) kandi kuba “*kutsimba emizi omuri rukundo*” (**Efe 3:17**). Omuri **mm. 2-3**, Paulo naashoboorora oku turikubaasa “*mugyendere omu buryo obushemereire*” okwetwa oku mwayetsirwe, ebiri, “*mwebundaarize n'obucureezi bwona, nimwetwara, nimugumiririzana omuri rukundo, 3nimwezirika kurinda obumwe bw'Omwoyo, muteerainwe omurunga gw'obusingye*” (reeba na **Gal 5:22-25**). Ekigyendererwa kya **m. 2** n'amagara gaitu nk'abantu; **m. 3** neeta omutima aha magara gaitu nk'ekanisa. Okwecureeza n'obucureera bishemereire kukurirwa twaba nitumanya amazima ngu tukaruga omu mbeera y'okufa omu by'omwoyo twaza omu magara masya agatahwaho (**Efe 2:1-6**).

Okugumisiriza n'okugumisiririzana omu rukundo bishemereire kukurirwa, ku turaabe “*kutsimba emizi omuri rukundo*” (**Efe 3:17**). Okugumisiriza n'okugumisiririzana omu rukundo tikiyanguhi. A. Skevington Wood naagira ngu eki “n'omutwarize gwa Ruhanga. Nikibaasa kumanyisa okugumizamu omu kugumisiriza okubonabona kwonka munonga omu endagaano ensya nikishoborora okwetantara okuhooraza kubi. Nishemereire kworekwa abakristaayo abandi hamwe n'abandi boona (Rom 12:10, 18). Okugumisiriza nikweyoreka omu omu kusaasira kwa rukundo (Kol 3:18). Okugumisiriza n'ondijo (omu mazima, ‘mukwatire ahiguru’) nikimanyisa okugumisiriza enshobi ze n'oburemeezi bwe, okimanya ngu naitwe twine ebyaitu.” (Wood 1978: 55)

“*Obumwe bw'Omwoyo*” n'obumwe obu Omwoyo Orikwera arikukora. Omusingye gw'okukwatanisa n'obusingye bw'abakurisitaayo niguteebwaho omu **mm. 4-6**: omubiri gumwe, Omwoyo gumwe, amatsiko gamwe, Mukama omwe, okwikiriza kumwe, okubatizibwa kumwe, na Ruhanga omwe Tataitwe, ori ahaiguru ya boona, arikuraba omuri boona, kandi ari omuri boona. Omu mishororongo egi nitugaruka tureeba obushatu. Enshonga ezirikukwata ahari “*orikukira boona, okoresa boona, kandi ori omuri boona*” (**m. 6**) n'ekanisa, tibantu boona hamwe n'ebihangirwe byoona. Buri kimwe aha musingye gw'okukwatanisa n'obusingye omu **mm. 4-6** n'ekya boona kandi nikikora aha bantu boona ab'ekanisa y'ensi yooona. Eki nikyerekwa omu “*kubatizibwa kumwe*,” okurikurabira omu “*mwoyo gumwe*,” okurikugaita abantu boona omuri Kristo, oihireho enganda yaabo, obutegyeki bwabo, n'ekikura kyabo (reeba **1 Kor 12:13; Gal 3:27-28**). Ebi nibyo bintu ebikuru,

okwebaganisamu kw'amadiini kushemereire kureebwa nk'ekya kabiri. Emitendera egi y'okukwatanisa hamwe n'obusingye bw'abakurisitaayo, n'ahabw'ekyo, eshemereire kukora nk'emitendera y'ekanisa ezitarikushushana kukorera hamwe, okukora ahabyetaago hamwe n'oburemeezi bw'abantu omu byanga byabo.

- **4:7-10:** ⁷ *Kwonka omuntu weena omuriitwe akaheebwa embabazi nk'ekigero ky'ekiconco kya Kristo oku kiri.* ⁸ *Nikyo kyagambiirwe ngu: KU YAATEMBIRE OMU IGURU, AKATWARA EMINYAGO, YAAGABIRA ABANTU EBICONCO.* ⁹ *(Beitu ekigambo eki ngu, Akatamba, nikishoboororwa kita? Tikirikumanyisa ngu, Akabanza kushuuma okuzimu?)* ¹⁰ *Ogwo owaashuumire niwe yaatembire, akaza ahaiguru munonga aharikweshumba eiguru ryona, ngu abone kuhikiiriza byona.)*

Paulo atwire nagamba aha kanisa yoon, hati naagamba ahari “omuntu weena omuriitwe” nk'abantu buntu abarikukora ekanisa. “Embabazi” omu arikugambaho omu **m. 7** n'embabazi erikutuhwera kutambura omu “mugyendere omu buryo obushemereire okwetwa oku mwayetsirwe” (**4:1**), nk'oku kyabaire kiri omuri **3:2, 7-8**. N'ahabw'ekyo, embabazi ezi arikutuha, nizitubaasisa kukora ebiconco by'omwoyo (e.g., **1 Kor 12:7-10**) hamwe n'obuheereza (e.g., **Efe 4:11**) Ruhanga naatuha. Ekyo nikyorekwa enshonga ezirikukwataho, okukira munonga ebirikukurataho omu **mm. 11-16**, kwonka n'ekigambo “Kwonka” (Orugrika = *de*) buriyo, ekirikumanywa nka “kwonka,” nikimanyisa empindahinduka, okugumizamu okushoborora ebyabaireho kare (reeba Zodiates 1993: *de*, 399). “Ekirabo” kya Kristo ekirikukirayo oburungi (**m. 7**) n'okukiza kwaitu, okurikworekwa omu kutunga Omwoyo gurikwera (Reeba **Yoh 7:38-39; Byak 2:33; Gal 3:14**). Omwoyo gurikwera niwe arikutuha ebiconco by'omwoyo ebi twine (**1 Kor 12:11**). Tushemereire kukoresa ebiconco ebi atuhare. Twaba tutarikukikora, nikyoreka ngu titurikwikiriza ngu atuhare ekiconco kyona. omu bwiire bukye, okukoresa nainga obutakoresa ebiconco ebi atuhare, nikyoreka okwikiriza kwaitu omuri Ruhanga, okumworohera n'okumuramya.

Paulo naahamya ebigambo bye ebirikukwata ahari Kristo kutuha ekiconco ky'embabazi ze arikwihirira aha **Zab 68:18**. N'ahabw'ekyo naagira ngu **Zaburi 68** n'obunabi oburikukwata ahari Kristo n'ebi yaabaire naija kukora, kandi Kristo akabuhikiiriza obu yatuhare embabazi ze. Nk'oku Joshua Greever arikworeka, “omutwe gwa Zaaburi 68 n'okugira ngu Ruhanga naarwana kandi akasingura entaro z'abantu be kugira ngu abaase kutuura n'abantu be nk'omugabe” (Greever 2020: 257). Omu zaaburi yoon harimu omuringo gw'obusinguzi => okugaruka omu iguru => ebirabo by'omu iguru (Greever 2020: 259). Omu kugamba kwe aha zaaburi, Paulo akahindura ebigambo bya zaaburi “*N'abandi bantu baakureetera emitoiyo*” yaaba “*yaagabira abantu ebiconco*.” Eki nikishushana n'ekya Aramaic Targum (ekyashoborirwe omu bitabo bya ira) hamwe n'ekya Syriac Peshitta (ekyashoborirwe omu bitabo bya ira, kandi bwanyima ekyo endagaano ensya, omu Syriac). Nikikwatagana n'enshonga ezirikukwataho hamwe “n'obwebembezi bw'eby'ediini omu zaaburi” (Thielman 2007: 823). Zaaburi neegamba ahari Ruhanga wenka, kwonka neegamba ahari Kristo kandi neegamba aha kuhikiirira kwe. Omu zaaburi, Ruhanga niwe musinguzi owarebire ahaiguru (**Zab 68:18**) kandi yaatunga ebiconco omu bantu, kugira ngu abahe abantu be ebiconco nk'obusinguzi aha bazigu be (**Zab 68:1-2, 21-23, 30**), okushemererwa (**Zab 68:3**), amaka masya n'enju nsya (**Zab 68:5-6**), obugaiga (**Zab 68:6, 9-10**), oburinsi (**Ps 68:13**), okujunwa (**Zab 68:19**), okuhonoka okufa (**Zab 68:20**), amaani, n'obushoborozi (**Zab 68:35**). Nk'oku kiri omu zaaburi, Kristo yaaza ahaiguru y'omu iguru (**Efe 1:20-23**), yaasingura abazigu be boona (e.g., ekibi, Sitaane, hamwe n'okufa), hamwe “n'okwebembera abasibe omu kusingura, hamwe n'okutwara eby'okwiba ebi arikugabira abakurasi be” (Hodge 1994: 213-14).⁸ Joshua Greever akahendera ati, “Okurugiirira aha ku Paulo yaata amaani omu Abaeefeso aha businguzi bwa Kristo n'okuza omu iguru ry'obukama n'obushoborozi hamwe n'okwombeka kwa Kristo omuri we arikukoresa ekigambo kye eky'amaani, Zaaburi 68: 18 ekaheereza Paulo oburyo burungi bw'okukoresa zaaburi yoon ahari Kristo n'abantu be omu Abaeefeso 4:7-16” (Greever 2020: 279).

Omu **mm. 9-10**, okuguruka kwa Yesu omu iguru nikimanyisa okugaruka kwe ahari Ishe ahanyima y'okuzooka kwe (reeba **Luka 24:51; Byak 1:9**). Hariho obutaikirizana aha nshonga y'okushuma kwe. Ebigambo “akatamba” na “akashuma” biri omu muringo gw'okushoboroora n'okugambisa nigwo gumwe. N'ahabw'ekyo, okuvunuura okuri ahaiguru (“*akaba ashumire*”) tizihikire. Okwongyera ahari ekyo, n'obu envunuura ezimwe zirikugira ngu Yesu “akabanza” yashuma, ekigambo “okubanza” tikiri omu bihandiiko ebikuru. Ebiteekateeko ebikuru n'okugira ngu Yesu “okushuma” omu “*kushuuma okuzimu*” nikigamba ahari: (1) ensi yo yonka (eri

⁸ Abantu abamwe nibahindura ekihandiiko “*akatwara eminyago*” tibarikugamba aha bazigu ba Kristo, kureka abantu be. Ekiteekateeko ky'okubanza nikihikaana n'ebirikukwata aha zaaburi hamwe n'ebirikushushana omu endagaano ensya nka **Luka 11:21-22; Kol 2:15; Heb 2:14-15**. Kwonka nabwo n'amazima, obu twabaire turi abazigu be, Kristo akatufeara, akatucungura kuruga omu buhuuku bw'ekibi, Sitaane, n'okufa, reero hati turi “abasibe” be (reeba **Luka 4:18; 2 Kor 10:5; 2 Tim 2:26**).

“ahansi” kugyerageranisa n'eiguru eriyarugiremu, reeba **Isa 44:23**), i.e., ekirikugambwaho n'okwija kwe omu mubiri, n'okwebemba abakwatwa, nikimanyisa okutwebemba okuruga omu buhuuku bw'ekibi (reeba nabwo **Zab 139:15** ahu “*myanya y'okuzimu ahansi y'ensi*” n'orurimi rw'okuhandika nibimanyisa enda y'omukazi); (2) okubonabona kwe n'okufa kwe, n'ahabw'ekyo akaza omu nsi (reeba **Zab 63:10; 69:15; Ezek 32:24; Yona 2:6; Rom 10:7; Fil 2:8**); (3) okurangirira engiri ye ahari abo abari omu iguru bwanyima y'okufa kwe (reeba **1 Pet 3:19; 4:6**); (4) we “okushuma” omu nsi omu muringo gw'Omwoyo Orikwera aha Pentekoote.

Enkora ibiri ez'okubanza nizo zirikusina oburungi (enkora 2, okufa kwa Yesu, nikubaasa kureebwa nk'omuringo gw'enkoragana 1, okuza omubiri gwe). Enshonga ni ngu **mm. 9-10** n'ebigambo ebirikushoboorora ahari **m. 8**. Okuza kwa Yesu omu mwanya gw'abafu tikirikwetegyezibwa omu **Zaaburi 68**, ei Paulo yaagambireho omu **m. 8** kandi eki ariyo nagambaho. N'ahabw'ekyo, ekiteekateeko 3 nikibaasa kuba kitari kihikire. Okwongyera ahari ekyo, omu **mm. 9-10**, ensi n'eiguru nibihakanisa. Okuhakanisa nikwo kumwe okwabaire kugambirwe Paulo omu **Efe 1:20** na Yesu omu byahandiikirwe nka **Yoh 3:13; 6:38; 8:14, 23; 16:28**. N'ahabw'ekyo, ekiteekateeko 4, ekitarikutwariramu okuhakanisa kw'eiguru n'ensi, nikibaasa kuba kitari kihikire. Omuri **m. 10**, okuteemba kwe “*ahaiguru munonga aharikweshumba eiguru ryona, ngu abone kuhikiiriza byona*,” nikimanyisa kwijuzza ebintu byona, i.e., eiguru n'ensi, n'okubaho kwe n'amaani ge. Ekyo nikihikaana n'ebiri omu **Efe 1:20-23** (reeba na **Mat 28:18; Fil 2:9-11**).

- **4:11-16:** ¹¹ *Kandi akaha abamwe kuba entumwa, abandi baanabi, abandi ababuurizi b'engiri, abandi kuba abariisa n'abeegyesa, ¹²ngu abarikwera bateekateekyerwe omurimo gw'okuheereza, babone kwombeka omubiri gwa Kristo, ¹³okuhitsya obu twena turihika aha kugira obumwe bw'okwikiriza, n'okuhika aha kumanya Omwana wa Ruhanga, okuhitsya obu turiba abantu bakuru, tukahika aha bukuru obw'orugyero rwa Kristo oruhikire, ¹⁴ngu turekye kuguma turi abaana, nituza oku n'oku, nitutwarwa buri muyaga gw'enyegyesa n'oburyarya bw'abantu n'obugobya bwabo n'obwengye bwona bw'okutuhabisa. ¹⁵Kureka tugambe amazima omu kukunda, omuri byona tukurire omuri Yesu, niwe Mutwe; ¹⁶omu Mutwe ogwo nimwo omubiri gwona guteeranirwa gye, gukahamibwa hamwe emitsi y'engingo zoona, nk'oku zihwerana, buri rugingo rwaba nirukora eki rwahangiirwe; okwo nikwo omubiri gwona gukura, gukeeyombeka omuri rukundo.*

Obwebembezi bw'ekanisa n'obw'okukora n'amaani kandi burikufa aha *bujunanizibwa* bw'omwebembezi, kutari entebe ye. Ekigyendererwa n'ekigyendererwa ky'ekanisa, nikishangwa omu kutendeka abarikwera kukora omurimo gw'obuheereza—omu muringo ogundi, okureetaho abeegi abakuzire, abarikuheereza abandi. Ahabw'ekitiinisa ky'entumwa, barabi, ababuurizi b'engiri, abashumba hamwe n'abeegyesa abarikugambwaho omu v. 11, omuringo n'omurimo gw'entumwa, byagambwaho omu **m. 11**, enkora n'omurimo gw'entumwa, byagambwaho omu **1:1-2**, ahaiguru. Ekanisa eshemereire kukyebera abantu abarikwetwa entumwa— okurugiirira aha kwegyesa kwabo n'emitwarize yaabo—okureeba yaaba n'entumwa z'amazima nainga ez'ebishuba (**1 Yoh 4:1-6**; reeba na **2 Kor 11:3-4, 13; Kush 2:2**; kandi n'ebyagambwaho omu n.1, ahaiguru).

Hariho okushushana ahaati y aba nabbi hamwe n'entumwa, i.e., hakaba hariho ababuurizi *b'omusingye* (**Efe 2:20**), hamwe n'ebi Grudem arikweta ba nabi *b'ekibiina* (Grudem 1994: 1055; reeba **Byak 21:9; Rom 12:6; 1 Kor 11:5; 12:28-29; 14:29-33, 37-38; 1 Tes 5:19-21; 1 Tim 4:14**). N'obu haraabe habiireho okwetomboita aha bikwatireine na banabi n'obunabi obw'omurembe ogu (reeba Grudem 1994: 1049; Hodge 1993: 388-89; Kell 2006: 11-13), “obunabi oburi omu Byahandiikirwe burijo nibugyendera aha nshonga n'ekigyendererwa” (Kell 2006: 46). Ekigyendererwa ky'obunabi nikyorekwa omu **1 Kor 14:3** erikugira ngu “*orikubuurira naaba naagambira abantu eby'okubombeka n'okubeezirikisa n'okubahuumuriza*” (reeba na **Byak 15:32** erikugira ngu Yuda na Siila, bakaba bari baanabi, “*baayehangiriza nari [babaaruramu amaani] ab'eishe-emwe n'ebigambo bingi, baabagumya*”; kandi **1 Kor 14:31** [“*Ahakuba mwena nimubaasa kubuurira omwe omwe, ngu boona babone kwegu, n'okwezirikisana*”]). Obundi okushoboorora okurikukirayo okurungi okw'omunabi w'obunaku obu n'obunabi bw'obunaku obu, nikuhebwa Charles Hodge: “Ekiconco eki Paulo arikugambaho, ti ky'okumanya ebiraabeho omu biro by'omumaisho, kureka n'eky'okumanya ebiraabeho hati obumwe n'obumwe n'obumwe, ekirikutuma omuntu arikuheebwa obuhabuzi arikubuheereza, nk'omunwa gwa Ruhanga, obutumwa obu yaabaire atungire, yaaba ekateirweho kwegyesa, okuhabura, nainga okuhuumuriza.” (Hodge 1993: 389-90; see also Kell 2006: 53 [bannabi “n'entumwa ezirikutunga amazima kuruga ahari Ruhanga okugasira abo abarikuhurira”]; Grudem 1994: 1057-58 [“obunabi nibubaho obu ekyorekwa kuruga ahari Ruhanga kirikugambwa omu bigambo by'omunabi (eby'abantu bonka). . . . Okwihaho omuntu ku arikutunga 'okushuruura' kw'ahonaho okurikuruga ahari Ruhanga, tihariho obunabi.”]).

Obundi okuremesa abantu okwetwara nka “banabi” kugira ngu babaase kwebemba abantu (nari

kutwara esente zaabo), endagaano ensya neekira kurabura emirundi mingi okwetantara “banabi b'ebishuba” (**Mat 7:15; 24:11; Mak 13:22; Luka 6:26; Byak 13:6; 2 Pet 2:1; 1 Yoh 2:18; 4:1; Kush 2:20**). Baiburi neeyoreka ngu “okurabura kw aba nabbi kukaba kuri okw'omurembe kandi okwahiguru” (Hodge 1993: 389) kandi neegira ngu nabi hamwe n'obutumwa bwe obw'obunabi biine *kucwerwa* orubanja ekibiina (**1 Cor 14:29-33; 1 Tes 5:20-21; 1 Yoh 4:1**).⁹

Omubuurizi w'engiri n'ogwo orikumanyisa engiri, okukira munonga ahu yabaire etarikumanywa. Ekigambo omubuurizi w'engiri nikuruga omu kigambo ky'orugriika ekirikumanyisa “engiri” (i.e., *evangelion*). Okubuurira engiri—n'okumanyisa abantu engiri—nikimanyisa ekirikukira aha kugamba ngu Yesu n'oha, ngu akafa ahabw'ebibi byaitu, yaaruga omu bafu, kandi ngu abantu bashemereire kweteisa bahindukire ahariwe nk'omujuni kandi Mukama. Engiri etebekanisiibwe kukwata ahantu boona. N'ahabw'ekyo, orukiiko rwa Lausanne Congress on World Evangelisation rukashoboorora oku “okubuurira engiri” omu muringo ogu: “Okubuurira engiri n'okuhanjaza amahurire marungi ngu Yesu Kristo akafeera ebibi byaitu kandi akazooka kuruga omu bafu kurugirira aha Byahandiikirwe, kandi ngu nk'omukama orikutegyeke hati naaha okusaasirwa Okubaho kwaitu nk'abakristaayo omu nsi n'eky'omugasho munonga omu kubuurira engiri, kandi nikwo kiri n'omuringo gw'okuhanuura ogurikworeka ekigyendererwa ky'okuhurikiza n'obwegyendesereza kwenda kwetegyereza. Kwonka okubuurira engiri nikimanyisa okurangirira Kristo w'ebyaafayo, owa Baibuli nk'omujurizi kandi Mukama, n'ekigyendererwa ky'okubeihabeiha abantu kwija ahariwe nk'omuntu, reero bakagarukana na Ruhanga. Omu kubuurira engiri, titwine bugabe bw'okushereka enshohoza y'okuba abeegi. Yesu na hati nayeta boona abarikwenda kumukuratira okwehakanisa, okwetwara emitu yaabo, n'okwehayo aha kibiina kye ekisya. Ebyarugire omu kubuurira engiri harimu okworobera Kristo, okwegaita aha kanisa ye hamwe n'obuheereza omu nsi.” (“Lausanne” 1974: n.p.) Abantu baingi abarikweyeta ababuurizi b'engiri baine “okubaho kukye omu nsi,” tibar “kugaaniira” nari “kuhurikiza kurungi kwenda kwetegyereza,” nibashereka “omuhendo gw'okuba abeegi,” kandi tibarikweta abantu “okwehakana, okutwara omushaara gwabo, n'okwekora nk'abantu b'omu kibiina kye ekisya.” “Okubuurira engiri” nikitaana n'omuringo ogu Kristo yayorekyeramum engiri: akagamba munonga aha “kubara ebirikwetengwa” hamwe n'okwehayo ahabwawe wenka ahari we (reeba **Mat 10:37-39; 16:24-25; Mak 8:34-35; Luka 9:23-24; 14:26-33**).

Ekigambo “omuriisa” nikireebeka omurundi gumwe omu nvunuura ensya, omuri **Efe 4:11** ekirikugira ngu, “Kandi akaha abamwe kuba entumwa, abandi baanabi, abandi ababuurizi b'engiri, abandi kuba abariisa n'abegyesa.” Grudem naagira ngu “ngu ekicweka nikibaasa kuvunuurwa kurungi nka ‘abariisa- abegyesa (ekibiina kimwe) okukira ‘abariisa n'abegyesa’ (ekirikumanyisa guruupu ibiri) ahabw'okwombeka kw'Orugriika” (Grudem 1994: 913). Okutwarira kimwe, buri guruupu erikugambwaho omu mushororongo, erikwebemberwa “abamwe nka,” kwonka tihariho “abamwe nka” abarikubanza “abegyesa”; omu mwanya gw'ekyo, abariisa n'abegyesa, nibabarundaana nk'omwe. Okwongyera ahari ekyo, “abariisa n'abagyesa” kiine “ekicweka kimwe omu maisho g'ebigambo bibiri ebirikugaitwa *kai* (‘kandi’), ekyombeko ekirikworeka buriho omu Rugriika ngu ebigambo bibiri nibareebwa omuhandiiki nk'ebirikukwatanisa omu muringo gumwe” (Grudem 1994: 913n.13). Grudem naahendera ati, “Okukwatanisa n'okwegyesa nikyoreka ngu abariisa aba bakaba bari bamwe (oba obundi boona) aha bakuru abaabaire nibakora omurimo gw'okwegyesa, ahabw'okuba ekirikwetengyesa omukuru n'okuba aine ‘obubaasa bw'okwegyesa’ (1 Tim. 3:2)” (Grudem 1994: 913).

Omuriisa-omwegyesa aine emirimo mingi. Naateekwa kubuurira, okwegyesa, kwejumbe omu kureeberera ekanisa hamwe n'ebirikwera, okuhana, okuhabura, okutayayira abarwaire, okuhuumuriza abafiire, okukora emikoro y'okushwera n'okuziika hamwe n'ebindi bingi. Okwetwa oku okw'emiringo mingi, nikworekwa ekigambo ky'Orugriika ekya “omuriisa” (*poimēn*) ekirikukoresibwa omu **Efe 4:11**. *Poimēn* buriho neevunuurwa nka “omuriisa.” Ekigambo *poimēn* (*poimainō*) nikikoresibwa aha bakuru omu **Byak 20:28** (“*okuriisa ekanisa ya Ruhanga*”) na **1 Pet 5:2** (“*Muriise gye obusyo bwa Ruhanga*”). Ebi byona nibyoreka ngu, omu endagaano ensya, “omuriisa” nikishushana n'a “omukuru.” Yesu niwe muriisa orikukirayo oburungi. Akagira ati, “Niinye omuriisa murungi; omuriisa murungi naahayo amagara gye ahabw'entaama ze. . . . Entaama zangye nizihurira eiraka ryangye, nimmanya, kandi nizingyenderaho.” (**Yoh 10:11, 27**) Nka Yesu, omuriisa ashemereire “kumanya” ekibiina kye— aine kumara obwire nabo, n'omuheereza waabo, naaha amagara gye ahabwabo, kutari kubategyeke (reeba **Mat 20:25-28; Mak 10:42-45; Yoh 13:5-15**).

Amakanisa maingi nigatwarwa omuringo ogurikworeka ngu omuriisa niwe arikureeberera buri kimwe—niwe aine obushoborozi oburikukirayo kandi niwe arikucwamu ekirikubaasa kukorwa n'ekitarikubaasa kukorwa. Abantu tibarikukora kyona— nibeija “kuramya” aha sande. Enkora nk'egyo y'okukoresa ekanisa, terikuhikaana na Baiburi. Ekigambo ky'Orugriika ekikuru ekya “obuheereza” omu endagaano ensya ni *diakonia*

⁹ Enshonga y'okucwera orubanja abo abarikwetwara nk'ababuurizi, otwariiremu ekyetengo ky'okushara orubanja, omutindo gw'okushara orubanja, n'okukoragana n'ababuurizi b'ebishuba, nibigambwaho omu bwijwire omu Menn 2021b: 40-41.

ekirikumanyisa “omurimo” (reeba **Byak 1:17, 25; 6:4; 12:25; 20:24; 21:19; Rom 11:13; 12:7; 1 Kor 16:15; 2 Kor 4:1; 6:3; 8:4; 9:1; Efe 4:12; Kol 4:17; 1 Tim 1:12; 2 Tim 4:5, 11**). Ebigambo by'orugriika ebikuru omu endagaano ensya ebya “abaheereza” biri *diakonos*, ebirikumanyisa “abakozi” (reeba **Mat 23:11; Mak 9:35; 10:43; Yoh 12:26; Rom 16:1; 1 Kor 3:5; 2 Kor 3:6; 6:4; Efe 3:7; 6:21; Kol 1:7, 23, 25; 4:7; 1 Tes 3:2; 1 Tim 4:6**), na *doulos*, ekirikumanyisa “omuhuuku” (reeba **Mat 24:45, 46, 48, 50; 25:14, 19, 21, 23, 26, 30; Mak 10:44; Luka 17:10; Yoh 13:16; 15:20; Byak 2:18; 4:29; Rom 1:1; 2 Kor 4:5; Gal 1:10; Efe 6:6; Fil 1:12 Tim 2:24; Tito 1:1; Yak 1:1; 1 Pet 2:16; 2 Pet 1:1; Yuda 1:1; Kush 1:1**). Omugasho gw'ebigambo ebi aha beebembezi b'ekanisa n'eby'emiringo ebiri: (1) endagaano ensya neentantara okuheereza abeebembezi b'ekanisa ebitiinisa ebirikumanyisa amaani, ekitiinisa, n'okukora emirimo “y'omunyamurwa” ; (2) Kristo akahamya ngu abeebembezi b'ekanisa, otwariiremu n'entumwa ze, bakaba bashemereire kuheereza omubiri (**Mat 18:1-4; 20:25-28; 23:8-12; Mak 9:33-35; Luka 9:46-48; 22:24-27**). Omu bwiire bukya, abaikiriza boona n'abaheereza ba Kristo, abaikiriza boona “n'abaheereza,” kandi abaikiriza boona baine “obuheereza” omu bukama bwa Ruhanga. N'obu okweyegyesa Baibuli kw'omuntu buntu kuri okw'omugasho, ahabw'okuba ekanisa n'omubiri, abakurisitaayo tibarikubaasa kutunguka ahabwabo, bataine mubiri.

“*Abarikwera bateekateekyerwe*” nikitwariramu ebintu bitari bimwe na bimwe:

- Okumanya ebiconco, etaraanta hamwe n'obushoboorozi bw'ekicweka ky'omubiri, hamwe n'okukoresa ebiconco ebyo, etaraanta hamwe n'obushoboorozi (reeba **Rom 12:6-8; 1 Kor 12:7-31; 14:12; 1 Pet 4:10-11**).
- Okweyegyesa, okuragiira, okuhabura, okuhumuriza, n'okurabura abantu kuruga omu Kigambo kya Ruhanga ebirikukwata aha nshonga nkuru z'enyikiriza y'Ekikristaayo hamwe n'amagara—omu bugufu, okuhindura ba memba b'ekanisa *abeegi abakuzire* (reeba **Byak 2:42; 5:42; 1 Kor 14:19; 2 Kor 1:34; 4:5; 10:8; 1 Tes 4:1; 5:12-14; 1 Tim 4:1-6, 11, 13, 16; 6:2b; 2 Tim 2:2; 3:16-17; 4:1-4; Tito 2:1**).
- Okureeba n'okuronda abebembezi abasya omu kanisa (Reeba **Kur 18:17-26; Bir 34:9; 2 Bag 2:1-15; Yoh 17:18; Byak 1:15-25; 6:1-7; 14:23; 2 Kor 8:16-22; 1 Tim 3:1-13; Tito 1:5**). Eki nikyetengyesa ngu abebembezi abariho, bamanye abantu baabo kurungi, kandi bamazire obwire n'abebembezi abasya, barikweyegyesa n'okureeberaho obwebembezi bw'abakurisitaayo.
- Okuhana abo abarikureetaho okwebaganisamu, abeegyesa eby'okwehakana, nainga abo abarikwejumba omu bikorwa by'obushambani (reeba **Mat 18:15-17; Rom 16:17-20; 1 Kor 5:1-8, 12-13; 1 Tim 1:3; 2 Tim 2:14-18**). Akakiiko k'ekanisa, hamwe n'ekanisa nk'ekitongore, kishemereire kwejumba omu kubonereza abantu omu kanisa (reeba **2 Kor 2:6**). Okuhana nikukorwa ahabw'oburungi bw'abakozi b'ebibi (**1 Kor 5:5; 1 Tim 1:20**) hamwe n'oburungi bw'ekanisa. Ekanisa yaaba eyejumbire omunkora y'okukwatisa emicwe, abantu nibahurira ngu baine omugabo omu magara g'ekanisa, nibatwara obujunanizibwa bwabo nk'abakristaayo nk'obw'amaani, kandi nibegyera haihi n'ekanisa.
- Okugarura omu kibiina abo ababaire nibahanwa ekanisa, bakeeteisa, kandi bahindura emihanda yaabo (reeba **2 Kor 2:5-11; 7:8-12; Gal 6:1**).

Ekigyendererwa ky'ahamuhuru ekyo “*Abarikwera bateekateekyerwe*” n'okugira ngu “*okuhitsya obu twena turihika aha kugira obumwe bw'okwikiriza, n'okuhika aha kumanya Omwana wa Ruhanga, okuhitsya obu turiba abantu bakuru, tukahika aha bukuru obw'orugyero rwa Kristo oruhikire*” (**m. 13**). Omu **Mat 5:48**, Yesu akagira ati, “*Mube abahikiriire, nk'oku Sho ow'omu iguru ari ohikiriire*.” Ekigambo ekirikuvunurwa “*abahikire*” ni *teleios*, ekirikumanyisa “ekiwheire, ekyahikire aha muheru gwakyo, obutegeyeke, obukomo; mbwenu, okuwaha, okwijura, otari kwetenga ekintu kyona” (Zodhiates 1993: *teleios*, 1372). N'ekigambo kimwe eki Paulo yaakoreise omu **m. 13** ekirikuvunurwa “nk'okukura.” Omu bugufu, tushemereire kuba nka Kristo. N'ahabw'ekyo, tushemereire kwegyera ahari we kandi tukamwesiga, kugira ngu tube nkawe. Okwega Baibuli tikirikukoma aha kigyendererwa kyonka, kureka, kishemereire kutuhwera kumanya gye Yesu kugira ngu tumutooreze.

Omuri **m. 13** “okwikiriza” nikukwatanisibwa na “okumanya,” kandi omuri **m. 15** “amazima” nigatwarirwa hamwe “n'okukunda.” omu muringo ogundi, okumanya amazima tikirikumara. Emizimu eine obwengye bw'amazima kwonka neetetema (**Yak 2:19**). Omu mwanya gw'ekyo, okumanya amazima kushemereire kurugwamu okwikiriza, i.e., a “okuhamiza kimwe, conviction, okwikiriza omu mazima, ebiribyo, ebiriho nari obwesigye” (Zodhiates 1993: *pistis*, 1162). Okuhamiza kimwe amazima nikyo kirikureetera omuntu okwehayo ahari Kristo n'amagara agarikwegamira okwehayo nk'okwo. Amagara gaitu g'okwehayo, nigareebekyera omu rukundo ei twiniire Ruhanga n'abandi bantu.

Kwonka n'aha, ekigyendererwa tikiri aha kukwatanisa kwa Kristo kw'abaikiriza. Omu mwanya gw'ekyo, ekiteekateeko kiri ahamagara marungi g'ekanisa *nka omubiri*. **Emishororongo 15-16** neetworeka ekirikurugamu: “*Kureka tugambe amazima omu kukunda, omuri byona tukurire omuri Yesu, niwe Mutwe; 16 omu Mutwe ogwo nimwo omubiri gwona guteeranirwa gye, gukahamibwa hamwe emitsi y'engingo zoonza,*

nk'oku zihwerana, buri rugingo rwaba nirukora eki rwahangiirwe; okwo nikwo omubiri gwona gukura, gukeeyombeka omuri rukundo.” Aha nitureeba obukuru bw'okukunda: aha musingye ogwo nibwo omubiri gurikwombekwa.

Ekigambo ky'orugriika ekya “rukundo” aha ni *agapē*. *Agapē* nikimanyisa okufaayo n'okushemererwa omuntu ondiiyo; n'omuringo ogu omuntu arikutungiramu okushemererwa omukutwara ondiiyo nka mukuru (reeba Danker 2000: *agapē*, 6; Zodhiates 1993: *agapē*, 66; reeba na **Rom 13:8-10; 1 Kor 13:1-13; Gal 5:22-23**). Enkora ya KJV neekira kuvunuurwa *agapē* nka “obuhwezi,” ekirikureetaho omutindo gwayo gw'okukura n'okureeberera abandi. Nikihikaana n'emitwarize y'abantu ey'obuhangwa. Nikyorekwa Ruhanga, owa “*kunzire ensi munonga, yaahayo Omwana we omwe nyamunegyere, ngu omuntu weena orikumwikiriza arekye kuhwerekyerera, kureka atungye amagara agatahwaho*” (**Yoh 3:16**), hamwe na Kristo, owaatufeera “*tukiri abasiisi*” (**Rom 5:8**). Ahabw'okugira ngu rukundo nk'egyo terikuhikaana n'emitwarize yaitu ey'obuhangwa, nitubaasa kugitunga kurugiiirira ahari Kristo. Omu muringo ogundi, *agape* n'okukunda Ruhanga n'abandi, ekirikurugirira aha rukundo ei Ruhanga atwiniire omu mitima yaitu. Niyo nshonga ahabw'enki Kristo yaahaire eki nk'akamanyiso k'abantu kumanya ngu turi abeegi be (**Yoh 13:34-35**).

EBIBUZO BY'OKUGAANIRAHU

1. Tushemereire “mugyendere omu buryo obushemereire okwetwa oku mwayetsirwe.” “Okwetwa' oku twetirwe” niki?
2. Omusingye gw'okukwatanisa kw'abakurisitayo ni guuha?
3. Ni biconco ki eby'omwoyo ebi ohairwe? Okoresize ota ebiconco ebyo?
4. Gamba aha mirimo n'emirimo y'entumwa, banabi, ababuurizi b'engiri hamwe n'abashumba n'abashomesa.
5. Ekigyendererwa kya “abarikwera bateekateekyerwe”?
6. Okuheereza “abarikwera bateekateekyerwe” nikitwariramu?
7. Ahabw'enki okukura omu by'omwoyo kutarikubaasa kurabira omu kweyegyesa kwonka?
8. Nooteekateeka ngu ahabw'enki Yesu yaayorekire rukundo nk'akamanyiso akarikworeka ngu turi abeegi be, kandi eki nitubaasa kukyoreka tuta omu magara gaitu?

I. 4:17–5:21—Okutambura kw'abakristaayo

Okutandika na **4:17** kandi arikugumizamu kuhika haihi n'ahamuheru gw'ekitabo, Paulo naagamba oku turikubaasa “*mugyendere omu buryo obushemereire okwetwa oku mwayetsirwe.*”

- **4:17-24:** ¹⁷ *N'ahabw'ekyo eki ndikugamba kandi nkahamya omuri Mukama waitu n'eki; murekye kugyenda nk'oku Abanyamahanga bagyenda, nibakuratira ebiteekateeko byabo ebitaine mugasho; ¹⁸ obwengye bwabo buri omu mwirima, obutamanya oburi omuribo n'obugangaazi bw'omu mitima yaabo bibataaniise n'amagara agarikuruga ahari Ruhanga; ¹⁹ kandi bari nk'ebiti, beetaahize omu by'okurigira okubi, n'omu murur gw'okukura ebihagaro eby'emiringo yoona. ²⁰ Kwonka imwe tikwo mwayegire Kristo mutyo, ²¹ ku muraabe niwe mwahuriire, mukeegyesibwa omuriwe nk'oku amazima gaba omuri Yesu. ²² Ebyo nibibeegyesa aha by'emicwe yaanyu eya ira, ngu mujuure omuntu waanyu owa ira, orikujunzibwa okwetenga okurikuhabisa, ²³ muhindurwe basya omu mwoyo gw'obwengye bwanyu, ²⁴ mujware omuntu ondiiyo omusya, owaahangirwe omu nshusha ya Ruhanga omu kuhikiirira n'okwera okw'amazima.*

Kubaasa “*mugyendere omu buryo obushemereire okwetwa oku mwayetsirwe,*” ekintu ky'okubanza eki tushemereire kukora “tuteeke aharubaju” (nari, “okujura”) “omuntu owa ira.” Turekyere aho “kugyenda nk'oku Abanyamahanga bagyenda.” Eki nikimanyisa ngu titushemereire kweteekateekaho nk'abajungu nainga abairagaju, abamerika nainga abafirika. Oruganda rwaitu, omurimo, nainga ekindi kintu kyona “eky'aheeru” nekyo: “n'eky'aheeru” ahariitwe. Okumanywa kwaitu okurikukira obwingi nikushangwa omuri Kristo—nitubanza turi abakurisitayo. Ebyahandiikirwe ebi nibitugambira ngu buri musingye ogutari gwa Kristo

ogurikutuhwera kumanya endagamuntu yaitu nigubaasa kurugwamu ebitaine mugasho omu biteekateeko byaitu (v. 17), kita obwengy omu mwirima (m. 18), nikitubinga omu magara ga Ruhanga (m. 18), nikitureetera obutamanya (m. 18), nikigumya emitima yaitu (m. 18), nikiureetera obugangazi (m. 19), naatuheereza eby'okushemererwa (m. 19), nikitureetera kukora oburofa bw'emiringo yona (m. 19), nikitureetera kugira omururu (m. 19), nitushiisha (m. 22), kandi n'omubeihi (m. 22). Ebi n'okuhaburwa kw'amaani. Twine kubiteekateekaho, ahabw'okuba omutima gwaitu niguteekateeka aha bintu ebyo “eby'aheeru.”

Ebyahandiikirwe ebiri ahaiguru nibitworeka oku “omuntu omukuru” waitu arikushushana. Enkora y'ebintu ebi neeyoreka ngu obuteine mugasho bw'ebiteekateeko byaitu, obuteetegyereza, obutamanya, hamwe n'okuguma kw'emitima yaitu, nibikora aha nkoragana yaitu na Ruhanga, reero bikakora aha nkoragana yaitu n'abantu n'ebintu ebindi byona. Hatariho Kristo, buri kimwe ekirikukwata aha magara gaitu n'eky'obushomankuzi. Obushomankuzi obwo nibweyongyera. Ku turikukoresa ebitaine mugasho omu biteekateeko byaitu, obuteetegyereza, obutamanya, n'okuguma kw'emitima yaitu, nitubura amaani. e. enshonga z'omuntu weitu w'omunda nizihwaho. N'ahabw'ekyo nitukora ebibi tukigyendereire, kitari kya butandu. Obushwere tiburikukwata aha by'okushemererwa byonka, kureka n'ebintu byona ebirikukwata aha by'omubiri n'eb'y'ensi (kutashushana n'eb'y'omwoyo). N'ekyarugiremu, nitukora “oburofa obw'emiringo yona,” kandi omururu gwaitu tiguri okwetenga kwonka, kureka n'okwetenga kw'amaani (reeba 2 Pet 2:14). Ebi byona nibihamiibwe omu m. 22 ahabw'okugira ngu “orikujunzibwa.” Ekyo nikyoreka omurimo ogurikugyenda omu maisho. Nk'oku Wood arikushoboorora omu bugufu, “okushenyuka kw'emitwarize kutandikire kandi orugyendo rw'okucwekyerezibwa ruri omu maisho” (Wood 1978: 92).

Omu mm. 23-24, Paulo naatuheereza omubazi gw'okurwanisa amagara g'okujunda, agataine mugasho. Titushemereire kwihaho omuntu owa ira, kureka tushemereire “*kujwara omuntu omusya*” (reeba na Rom 12:1-2). Eki tikirikumanyisa okugarura busya emicwe yaitu enkuru, kureka “*n'okutuhindura abasia . . . omu kishushani kya Ruhanga*” ogwe “ahangirwe.” Nk'oku Paulo arikushoboorora omu 2 Kor 5:17, “*N'ahabw'ekyo omuntu weena ku araabe ari omuri Kristo, aba ebihangirwe bisya; ebikuru bihwairaho; reeba, ebisya biizire*” (reeba na Gal 6:15). Omuntu omusya n'omuntu orikuzaarwa busya, omuri we Kristo ariho kandi arikubumbwa (reeba Rom 6:6-8; Gal 2:20; 4:19; Kol 1:27; 3:3-4, 10; 1 Yoh 4:12). Nk'oku “okujunda” (m. 22; ekiriho kirikubaho) nikimanyisa enkora y'okujunda erikugumizamu, mbwenu “*muhindurwe basya*” (m. 23; ekiriho kwonka kiine kukorwa) nikwo kumwe nikimanyisa enkora erikugumizamu okuhindurwa busya omuri Kristo.

- **4:25-32:** ²⁵ *N'ahabw'ekyo mujuure ebishuba, OMUNTU WEENA AGAMBE AMAZIMA omuriimwe NA MUTAAHI WE, ahabw'okuba turi engingo za bagyenzi baitu.* ²⁶ *MUGIRE EKiniga kwonka MUREKYE KUSHIISHA; eizooba rirekye kurenga mukikiine;* ²⁷ *murekye kuha Sitaane omwanya.* ²⁸ *Omushuma arekye kugaruka kwiba, kureka akore n'amaani, naakoresa emikono ye emirimo mirungi, abone kutunga eby'okuha abooro.* ²⁹ *Omu kanwa baanyu hatarirugamu ekigambo kyona ekibi; kureka mugambe ebirungi ebirikubaasa kukuza abantu ahu bishemereire kugambirwa, bibone kuhaisa abarikubihurira omugisha.* ³⁰ *Kandi mutarigwisa kubi Omwoyo Orikwera wa Ruhanga, owaabateereirweho kuba akamanyiso okuhitsya aha kiro ky'okucungurirwaho.* ³¹ *Obushaarizi bwona n'ekiniga n'okuguubwa kubi n'oruyombo n'okujumiirana, hamwe n'eihari ryona bihwe omuriimwe.* ³² *Mukorerane gye, mugirirane embabazi, kandi musaasirane, nk'oku Ruhanga yaabasaasiire omuri Kristo.*

Ebyahandiikirwe ebi nibitandika oku tushemereire “*mugyendere omu buryo obushemereire okwetwa oku mwayetsirwe.*” Okutwarira hamwe, zitebekanisiibwe nk'ebicweka bibiri: ebintu ebi tutashemereire kukora hamwe n'ebintu ebi tushemereire kukora. Enshonga z'okugamba (4:25, 29-31) hamwe n'ekiniga (4:26-27, 31) nizigaruka.

Omu nshonga ya m. 25, “mutaahi” nikimanyisa omuntu ou orikwikiriza nawe. Paulo ariyo nagamba ngu, ahabw'okugira ngu twena turi ebicweka bya bataahi baitu omu mubiri gumwe, Omukristaayo kuhabisa mugyenzi we tikirikubaasika nk'obutafaari bw'omubiri kuheereza obutumwa obutahikire omu bwongo. Omutwe gw'okugamba kwaitu gukakorwaho kandi gwayongyerwamu omu mm. 29, 31. Ehu m. 25 ekakoragana n'okugamba amazima omu mwanya gw'ebishuba, m. 29 nagamba aha kutakoresa ebigambo “ebitaine mugasho” omu mwanya gw'ekyo, kagamba ebigambo “eby'okwombeka” ngu “*ebireije kuheereza abo abarikuhurira embabazi.*” Nikyo kimwe, m. 31 neetuhabura okureka okurwanagana n'okugamba ebatahikire. Ebintu ebi Paulo arikugambaho omu mm. 29, 31 niziha enshonga nk'ebintu “*ebirikugwisa kubi omwoyo gurikwera*” (m. 30). Buzima, amazima ngu tukateebwaho akabonero k'Omwoyo Orikwera (m. 30) niyo nshonga ahabw'enki tutashemereire ushiisha omu biteekateeko, omu bigambo, nainga omu bikorwa. Paulo naagaruka aha muringo gw'okugamba kwaitu omuri 5:4, 6 ahu arikutugambira ngu titushemereire kugamba omu muringo mubi, nari

kukoresa “*okugamba kw'obushema*,” “*okuzaana*,” nari okugamba omu muringo gw'oburyarya n'ebigambo “*ebitaine mugasho*.” Orugambo rw'obushema n'orugambo rw'abasirusiru—byine busha, bitaine makuru, orurikusinga ensharo z'okunywa okurungi. Ebigambo ebitaine mugasho n'ebigambo ebirikugyezaho kworeka oburingaaniza, obushambani, n'omururu. e. , n'ebishuba, n'eby'oburyarya, tibiine makuru.

Hariho akakwate ahagati y'okugamba kubi n'ekiniga. N'ahabw'ekyo, ekiniga omuri **m. 26** ahonaaho nikikuraira okuhaburwa kwa Paulo aha bikwatiraine n'okugamba omu **m. 25**; n'ekindi, ekiniga kiine akakwate n'okugamba omu **mm. 29-31**. N'ahabw'ekyo, omu nshonga, ekiniga ky'ekibi nikihwera omu kugwisa kubi omwoyo gurikwera. Enshonga emwe erikureetera ekyo n'ekiniga ekitatwiire, nainga ekiniga ekirikukwatwaho (**m. 26**) niyo nshonga “*erikuha sitaane omugisha*” (**m. 27**). Omuri **m. 26**, Paulo naajuriza omu nvunuura ya Septante (okuvunura kw'orugrika) eya **Zaaburi 4. Zab 4:4-5** nizihwera omu kushoboorora **mm. 26-27**. Ahabw'okugira **m. 26** netandika erikugamba, “*mugire ekiniga kwonka murekye kushiisha*,” ekirikworeka ngu ekiniga tikirikweta ekibi. Yesu nawe akagira ekiniga obumwe n'obumwe (reeba **Mak 3:1-5** [ku yaakizire omushaija omu sinagogi]; **10:13-16** [ahabw'abeegi be kuhakanisa abantu abaabaire nibareeta abaana ahariwe]; **Mat 21:12-13**; **Mak 11:15-17**; **Luka 19:45-46**; **Yoh 2:13-16** [ku yaabingire abavunuuzi b'esente omu hekalu]; **Yoh 11:33, 38** [obu munywani we Lazaaro afa]). Eby'okureeberaho ebi n'eby'okwegyesa. “Yesu akaba aine ekiniga ahabw'abeebembezi b'ediini (Abasadukaayo), abeegyesa b'ebiragiro (Abafarisaayo), hamwe n'abeegi be— ahabw'eshonga niyo emwe: bakaba nibatwara abantu abatarikwebaasa hare na Ruhanga.” (Moore 2022: n.p.) Omu ky'okureeberaho kya Laazaaro, Yesu akagira ekiniga ahabwa rufu yenyini.¹⁰ Mark Moore naahendera, “Yesu naafayo aha bantu okukira ebindi byona. N'ahabw'ekyo nitubaasa kureeba ngu omuntu weena [nari ekintu kyona, otwariiremu n'okufa] orikwija ahagati ya Yesu n'abantu abu arikukunda, naija kutunga ekiniga kye.” (Moore 2022: n.p.) Eki nikimanyisa ngu, okubaasa kugira ekiniga tutakozire kibi, twine kugira ekiniga ahabw'ekintu ekihikire, ahabw'eshonga ekihikire, omu bwire ebuhikire, omu buremeezi obuhikire, n'omu muringo oguhikire.

Omushororongo 28 nigworeka ekigyendererwa ky'omugasho ky'okukora: okukora n'okutunga esente tiky'okutugasira, kureka n'eky'okugabana n'abatarikwebaasa. **Omushororongo 32** nigushoboorora omu bwijwire okuhaburwa n'okuhaburwa kwona. Buri kimwe ekirikworeka oku tushemereire kutambura omu muringo ogushemereire okwetwa kwaitu, nikyoreka enkoragana y'emitwarize yaitu. Omu bwijwire, ebishaayi ebi nibitugambira ngu tushemereire kugyezaho: kugira amazima (**m. 25**); tutegekye kandi tukorese gye ekiniga kyaitu (**mm. 26-27**); kora n'amaani kandi otarikweyendeza (**m. 28**); gira oburungi n'embabazi omu kugamba kwawe (**m. 29**); kukwatanisa n'Omwoyo ogurikwera (**m. 30**); gira emiteekateekyere mirungi aha bandi (**m. 31**); kandi gira embabazi kandi osaasire (**m. 32**).

- **5:1-17:** ¹ N'ahabw'ekyo mukuratre Ruhanga nk'abaana abarikukundwa. ² Kandi mugyendere omu kukunda nk'oku Kristo yaatukunzire, akeehayo ahabwaitu okuba empongano n'ekitambo ahari Ruhanga, omugaju ogurikutaamirana.

³ Kwonka obushambani n'ekihagaro kyona n'okwetenga kwona bitarigambwaho omuriimwe, mube nk'oku abarikwera bashemereire kuba. ⁴ Omu kugamba kwanyu murekye kugamba ebirikiwitsa enshoni n'eby'obushema n'eby'okushetsya ebitahikire; kureka musiima Ruhanga. ⁵ Kwonka eki mukumanyire kimwe, ngu tihariho mushambani n'obu yaakuba okora ebihagaro n'obu yaakuba omwetengi, niwe oramya ebishushani, oriheebwa omugabo omu bukama bwa Kristo na Ruhanga.

⁶ Hatagira omuntu owaababeihabeihesa ebigambo ebitaine mugasho; ahabw'okuba ebibi ebyo niho bireeta ekiniga kya Ruhanga aha batarikuhurira. ⁷ N'ahabw'ekyo mutarikwatanisa nabo; ⁸ ahakuba ira mukaba muri omwirima, kwonka hati muri omushana omuri Mukama; mugume mugyende nk'abaana b'omushana; ⁹ ahabw'okuba ebyana by'omushana bireeberwa omu burungi bwona n'omu kuhikiirira n'omu mazima; ¹⁰ kandi mwetegyereze ebirikiusiimwa Mukama. ¹¹ Mutarikwatanisa n'emirimo y'omwirima etarikwana; kureka mugihane. ¹² Ahakuba ebi abo bakorera omu mubonano, nangwa n'okubigambaho kwonka, n'eky'enshoni. ¹³ Kwonka byona, ku byakirwa omushana, bireebwa; ahakuba kyona ekyakirwa omushana kikareebwa, kiba omushana; ¹⁴ nikyo kirikugambirwa ngu: Sisiimuka, iwe ogwejegeire, ozookye omu bafu, Kristo akwakire.”

¹⁰ Timothy Keller naashoboorora ngu omuri **Yoh 11:33**, “Yesu ku yaareebire Mariamu n'abandi barikurira, nikigira ngu, ‘yaatsinda omu mutima gwe, yaagira obusaasi.’ Kwonka ekigambo ky'orugrika eky'okubanza nikimanyisa ‘okuteera akagwe n'ekiniga.’ Omu mushororongo 38, obu Yesu yaizire aha kituuro, nikigira ngu ‘yaagaruka yaatsinda.’ Ekigambo ky'orugrika ekyabandize nikimanyisa ‘okujumeera nari okuhuuma n'ekiniga nk'entare nainga enumi.’ N'ahabw'ekyo okuvunuura okurikukirayo kuba kurungi n'okugira ngu, ‘Arikuhuuma n'ekiniga, akaija aha kituuro.’ Eki kishemereire kumanyisa ngu enyindo ze zikayaka ahabw'ekiniga. Nikibaasa kuba nikimanyisa ngu akaaba nayetomboita omu bwire bw'ekiniga.” (Keller 2021: The Anger of Jesus)

¹⁵ *N'ahabw'ekyo mwerinde, mumanye oku murikugyenda, mutagyenda nk'abataine bwengye, kureka nk'abanyabwengye,* ¹⁶ *mutafiisa busha omwanya, ahakuba ebiro ebi ni bibi.* ¹⁷ *N'ahabw'ekyo mutaba abashema, kureka mumanye buzima ebi Mukama waitu arikwenda.*

Tihariho entaaniso erikwetegyezibwa ahagati ya **4:32** na **5:1**. Mpaho, “N'ahabw'ekyo” ekyo nikitandika na **m. 1** nikureebwa abamwe nk'okugarukamu n'okushwijuma ebyagambirwe. Enshonga enkuru erikukwata ahari ebyo ebi twaheza kugamba—hamwe n'oku tushemereire kutooreza Ruhanga— n'okusaasira (**4:32**). Ekirikutangaaza, ekyetengo ky'okusaasirwa, nikyo kicweka kyonka omu “Kushaba kwa Mukama” eki Yesu yaataireho amaani n'okugarukamu (reeba **Mat 6:14-15**). “N'ahabw'ekyo” nikibaasa kureebwa nk'omuringo ogurikworeka ebi Paulo atwire naahakanisa okutwarira hamwe, kandi tikirikukoma aha kusaasira. Omu kiteekateeko eki, ekigambo ekirikukurataho, “*mukuratire Ruhanga,*” nikigamba omu bwijwire ebirikwetengwa omu bukurisitaayo omu kigambo kimwe ekirikwetengwa “tooreza” (Orugrika = *mimētēs*), i.e., tooreza Ruhanga. Okugira ngu tushemereire kutooreza Ruhanga “*nk'abaana abarikukundwa*” nikitwijutsya ebi Paulo yaagambire omu **1:5**, ngu Ruhanga “*Akatutoorana tutakabaireho, ngu tuhindurwe abaana be ahabwa Yesu Kristo, nk'oku yaasiimire omu kukunda kwe.*” Okutooreza Ruhanga nikimanyisa okuteekateeka, okuhurira, okugamba, n'okukora nk'oku arikukora, ahabw'okuba hati twine emitwarize ye n'ebi arikwebembeza. Ebi byona nibyoreka ngu turiyo “*nituhindurwa nk'ekishushani ky'Omwana we*” (**Rom 8:29**). Omu **3:16-19** Paulo agambireho oku Ruhanga yaabaasiise eki kubaho obwo arikutuha “*amaani kurabira omu Mwoyo gwe omu muntu w'omunda*” okumumanya kandi be “*kwijuzibwa n'okwijura kwona okwa Ruhanga.*”

Aha rubaju orundi, abamwe nibareeba **5:1-2** nk'akamanyiso “k'okwanjura omutwe musya, nk'oku kirikukora emirundi mingi omu Abaefeso (4:1, 17; 5:15)” (Wood 1978: 66). Ekiteekateeko ekisya n'okutambura nk'abaana b'omushana n'aba Ruhanga. “*Mugyende omu rukundo*” (**m. 2**) nikishoboorora oku okutooreza Ruhanga kurikushushana, okukira munonga ahabw'okuba “*Ruhanga n'okukunda*” (**1 Yoh 4:8**). Ebindi byona ebya **m. 2** nikishoboorora eki “okutambura omu rukundo” kirikumanyisa, i.e., “*mugyendere omu kukunda nk'oku Kristo yaatukunzire, akeehayo ahabwaitu okuba empongano n'ekitambo ahari Ruhanga, omugaju ogurikutaamirana.*” Kristo ni “*ekishushani ky'obuhangwa bwa Ruhanga*” (**Heb 1:3**), kandi “*tihaine rukundo erikukira egi, omuntu okuhayo amagara ge ahabwa banywani be*” (**Yoh 15:13**). N'ahabw'ekyo, entumwa Yohaana akahendera ati, “*Ekiturikumanyaho okukunda n'okugira ngu Yesu akahayo amagara gye ahabwaitu; naitwe tushemereire kuhayo amagara gaitu ahabwa ab'eishe - emwe*” (**1 Yoh 3:16**). Omu **m. 2**, Paulo naashoboorora eki Kristo atukoreire omu rurimi rw'ebitambo bya ira, i.e., “*empongano n'ekitambo ahari Ruhanga, omugaju ogurikutaamirana.*” Nk'abarikumutooreza, naitwe tushemereire “*kuheereza emibiri yaitu nk'ekitambo ekirimu amagara, ekirikwera, ekirikwikirizibwa Ruhanga, n'obuheereza bwaitu obw'omwoyo*” (**Rom 12:1**). Yetegyerere ngu okwehayo (okukira munonga okwehayo) nikukwatanisa munonga n'okukunda, ahabw'okuba torikubaasa kugira okweyendeza kandi omu bwire bumwe orikworeka rukundo nainga emitwarize ya Kristo.

Omushororongo 1 nigutandika n'omuringo ogwemereire (omukago gwaitu na Ruhanga), ogurikuvunuurwa, omu **m. 2**, aha omuringo ogugaramire (omukago gwaitu n'abantu abandi). Ogugarami niguruga omu gwemereire. Ogugarami nigushuruura omuringo gw'ogwe ogwemereire (reeba **1 Yoh 4:20**). Enkora egi neeyetengwa: twaba tutaine Ruhanga, titurikubaasa kugira rukundo eyaabuzima, ahabw'okuba Ruhanga ni rukundo. Nikikwatagana n'omuringo ogu Yesu yaashoboroire ekiragiho ekikuru: ekyokubanza ni “*OKUKUNDA MUKAMA RUHANGA WAAWE N'OMUTIMA GWAVE GWONA, N'AMAGARA GAAWE GOONA, N'EBITEEKATEEKO BYAWE BYONA.*” Ogu nigwo kiragiho ekikuru kandi eky'okubanza. Ekya kabiri nikishushana n'ekyo, “*KUNDA MUTAAHI WAAWE NK'OKWENDA.*” (**Mat 22:37-39**)

Obu **mm. 1-2** zikagamba aha bujunanizibwa bwaitu omu mitwarize n'emicwe omu muringo ogurikukira obwingi, **mm. 3-5** nizigamba aha bimwe; **mm. 6-17** reero zigaruka omu bwingi. Zombi **mm. 3** na **5** nizigamba aha bibi by'obushambani, oburofa hamwe n'omururu (okwtenga). Ekibi ky'okuteerana n'eky'akabi munonga ahabwokuba tikirikukorwa wenka, kureka buriiho nikireeta omuntu ondiiho omu kibi. Omururu n'okwetenga bigambwa butunu nk'emiringo y'okuramya ebishushani (reeba nabwo **Kol 3:5**). Ahabw'okugira ngu ekyo nikwo kiri, ebiragiho ikumi omu endagaano enkuru, nibitandika kandi bigumizamu n'okuramya ebishushani (**Kur 20:3, 17; Bir 5:7, 21**). Omururu n'okwetenga n'okuramya ebishushani ahabwokuba nikishushana n'okuramya ebihangirwe omu mwanya gw'okuramya omuhangi (**Rom 1:25**); kandi abantu abaine omururu/okwetenga booreka ngu “*ruhanga waabo n'ekyetengo kyabo*” (**Fil 3:19**). Nk'oku kiri omu **mm. 3** na **5**, Paulo akabanza akakwatanisa eby'obushambani (i.e., emicwe mibi hamwe n'oburofa) n'omururu omuri **4:19**. Obukuru bw'enshonga egi nibworekwa ahamuheru gw'ekicweka **m. 5**, erikugira ngu “*mushambani n'obu yaakuba okora ebihagaro n'obu yaakuba omwetengi, niwe oramya ebishushani, oriheebwa omugabo omu bukama bwa Kristo na Ruhanga.*” Okugaita obukama bwa Kristo na Ruhanga, nikyoreka oburingaaniza bwa Kristo (reeba na **Tito**

2:13).¹¹

Ebyahandiikirwe ebi nibyoreka ebibi by'obushambani n'okugamba ebirikwitsa enshoni omu **m. 4**. Ekigambo ekirikuvunuurwa nka “ebirikwitsa enshoni” buzima nikimanyisa obutahika nari “obutashemererwa omu bikorwa omu bigambo, omu biteekateeko, n'omu bigyendererwa; obutahikiriira obw'omuringo gwona; emicwe yayorekwa omu mushana, erikureetera omuntu okwekwasa enshoni; engyesho mbi, ez'ekitiinisa n'ez'omuringo gwona; engyesho ezitarikuhikaana n'omuntu orikukuratira Ruhanga (omuri Efe. 5:4)” (Zodhiates 1993: *aischrotēs*, 102). Zodhiates akahendera ati, “Okwesiga Ruhanga n'okumukuratira, nikiyetenga emicwe ei Ruhanga atarikukwatwa enshoni kandi etarikubaasa kureeta enshoni ahari omuntu ku arikureetwa omu mushana” (Zodhiates 1993: *aischrotēs*, 102). “Eby'obushema” n'omuringo gw'okugamba ogurikworeka ngu omuntu n'omusiru (Zodhiates 1993: *mōrologia*, 1001). Okuhaburwa oku kwona nikworeka ngu amagara gaitu gaine ekigyendererwa kimwe: ebibi tibirikutukwataho kimwe kyonka, kureka twena. Ebibi byaitu nibyoreka okwebaganisamu kwaitu na Ruhanga, ekirikushushana n'okuramya ebishushani, ahabw'okuba buri omwe aine eki arikuherayo amagara ge. Ekyo “ekintu” n'omukama nainga ekindi kintu nainga omuntu ondiijo. Kwonka “ekintu” ekyo ku kiraabe kiri ekintu kyona nainga omuntu weena otari Ruhanga, n'ekishushani. **Emishororongo 6-7** n'ahabw'ekyo niziturabura ngu turekye kubeihabeihana nainga tukwatanisa na “*abaana b'obutahurira*” ahabw'okuba ebintu ebi nibibaretera ekiniga kya Ruhanga (reeba nabwo **Kol 3:6**).

Emishororongo 8-17 nizongyera aha **mm. 6-7** obwo arikushoboorora ahabwenki tutashemereire kubeihabeihana nainga kwejumba omumirimo “*abaana b'obutahurira*.” **Omushororongo 8** nigugira ngu tukaba “turi omwirima” kwonka hati “*turi omushana omuri Mukama*,” tikirikumanyisa ngu tukaba turi “omu” omwirima. Nikishushana n'okugira ngu tukaba turi omwirima nainga omushana ogurikworekwa nk'omuntu: turi akamanyiso k'aheru kandi akarikureebwa k'omunda yaitu n'omwirima nainga omushana gw'eby'omwoyo. Ahabw'okugira ngu turi “*omushana omuri Mukama*,” naitwe turi “*omushana gw'ensi yoona*” (**Mat 5:14**). N'ahabw'ekyo, tushemereire “*kutambura nk'abaana b'omushana*” (**m. 8**; reeba na **Mat 5:16**; **1 Yoh 1:6-7**). Omushana nigumanywa kurugiirira aha bintu ebi gurikukora. **Omushororongo 9** nigushoboorora ebirikirugwamu obwo nigugira ngu “*ebijuma by'omushana*” ni “*n'oburungi n'oburingaaniza n'amazima*.” Obukristaayo ti rukarara rw'ebintu ebirikutugambirwa kukora n'ebitarikutugambirwa kukora. Omu mwanya gw'ekyo, tushemereire “*muhikiiriza okujunwa kwanyu*” (**Fil 2:12**) turikugyezaho kushemeza mukama omuri buri kimwe eki turikukora (**m. 10**).

Emicwe yaitu y'obukristaayo n'ey'omugasho okushemeza Mukama ou twine nawe omukago murungi, ogurikworeka rukundo: emicwe ye ei twine ekihika ky'okugigambaho hamwe n'ekigyendererwa kye eky'okwetegyereza (**5:1, 17**). Ahabw'okugira ngu turi omushana, titushemereire kwetantara ebibi byonka, kureka tushemereire kukora ebirungi turikworeka emirimo y'omwirima (**mm. 11-13**), okutambura n'obwengye (**m. 15**), hamwe n'okucungura obwire bwaitu (**m. 16**; reeba na **Kol 4:5**). Ekigambo ekirikuvunuurwa “mugihane” (**m. 11**; Greek = *elenchō*) nikikira kuvunuurwa nka “okujumirira.” Nikimanyisa “okujumirira ondiijo n'amazima kugira ngu omuntu ayetegyereze, nainga haakiri acwerwe orubanja, ahabw'ekibi kye” (Trench 1989: 29). Kukora eki, nitwetenga omwoyo gurikwera (reeba **Yoh 16:8**). **Omushororongo 14** nigushoboorora ebiri omu **Isa 60:1-2**. Enshonga za Paulo omu kicweka eki n'okugira ngu okuruga omu bwire bw'omwirima kuza omu mushana, nikishushana n'okuzooka kuruga omu kubyama nainga okuzooka kuruga omu bafu. Okuba ohuriire n'okureeba nikimanyisa okumanya ebi orikukora hati n'okutuura n'ekigyendererwa ky'okukora ebirungi, eby'oburingaaniza n'amazima, okushemeza Mukama. Eki nikigambwa omu **mm. 15-16** ahu arikugamba aha kucungura obwire bwaitu, ekirikworeka ngu tushemereire kukoresha buri mugisha, tukaguhindura ogw'omugasho kandi ogw'engiri, ahabw'okuba tihaine ogurikubaasa kwijukwa wafeerwa. Ekicweka eki kyona kirimu entaaniso ahagati y'omwirima n'ekyererezi, okuburuka hamwe n'okugwejegyera hamwe n'okuba ohuriire hamwe n'okufa. Entaaniso egyo neehendera omuri **m. 17** ahu Paulo arikworeka ngu omuntu “omusiru” niwe ogwo “*atarikumanya ebi Ruhanga arikukunda*.”

5:18-21:¹⁸ *Mutarisinda viinyo erimu okujagarara, kureka mwijure Omwoyo.*¹⁹ *Mugambirane zaaburi n'ebyeshongoro n'ebyevugo eby'Omwoyo, nimweshongorera Mukama n'emitima yaanyu yoona, nimuteera enanga,*²⁰ *nimusiima Ruhanga Isheboona obutoosha ahabwa byona omu iziina rya Mukama waitu Yesu Kristo,*²¹ *nimworoberana ahabw'okutiina Kristo.*

¹¹ E. W. Bullinger nayoreka ngu okugamba ahari “*obukama bwa Kristo na Ruhanga*” 'eky'okureeberaho ky'omuringo gw'okugamba ogurikumanywa nka *hendiadys*, ahu “*ekigambo bibiri bikoresibwa, kwonka ekintu kimwe, nainga ekiteekateeko, nikyo kigyenderiirwe,*” i.e., “*bukama bwa Kristo, eego—obwa Kristo ori Ruhanga owamazima*” (Bullinger 1968: 657, 667).

Ekicweka eki nikyo kihikireho omu kugamba kwa Paulo oku “*tushemereire kutambura omu muringo ogushemereire okwetwa kwaitu*” (4:1), “*tutakigyenda nk'oku abanyamahanga batambura*” (4:17), kureka tushemereire “*kwihaho omuntu owa ira*” (4:22), “*okuhindurwa basya omu mwoyo gw'ebiteekateeko byaitu*” (4:23), “*okujwara omuntu omusya*” (4:24), “*okukuratira Ruhanga*” (5:1), kandi “*mutambure nk'abaana b'omushana*” (5:8). Okukira munonga, okubaasa kutuura omu magara g'omuringo ogu, tushemereire “*kwijuzibwa Omwoyo gurikwera*” (5:18). Hariho enshonga ina eza **m. 18** tushemereire kumanya: (1) “*ujuzibwa Omwoyo*” okuhana ekirikwetengwa—ekiragi; (2) kiri omu bwire oburiho hati, i.e., nikigyenda omu maisho, n'ekintu ekishemereire kuguma nikibaho; (3) nikikwata aha bakurisitaayo boona, ti bakye bonka abatoorainwe; (4) kiri omu iraka eririkukubaho, i.e., titurikwejuza Omwoyo, kureka Ruhanga niwe arikutujuza. N'ahabw'ekyo, tushemereire kuguma nitwija ahari we twine okwikiriza, twine obwesigye ngu naija kutuhikiiriza. John Piper akakigambaho ati, “Eki tushemereire kusherura (kandi eki nikikwata aha bakurisitaayo boona) n'okugira ngu Ruhanga atuheereze Omwoyo gwe omu bwijwire, reero tujure okushemererwa, tusingure ebibi, kandi tugire n'obumanzi bw'okubuurira. N'emiringo ei arikutuhitsya aha bwijwire obwo, neebaasa kuba etarikushushana nk'abantu. Nikibaasa kwija omu bwire bw'okushemererwa n'okugamba endimi nyingi. Nikibaasa kurabira omu kubonabona kw'amaani waikiriza Ruhanga. Nainga nikibaasa kurabira omu kurya Ekigambo kya Ruhanga, okushaba, okukwatanisa, okuramya n'okuheereza. Kwonka n'obu kirabeho, okureeba kwaitu kw'okubanza n'okujuura kw'Omwoyo n'entandikwa y'orutaro rw'amagara gaitu goona, okusigaza okujuura kw'Omwoyo.” (Piper 1981: “Pentecostal Theology”)

Okuba “*okujuzibwa Omwoyo*” nikumanywa n'ebintu bina: “okugamba” omu zaaburi, ebyeshongoro hamwe n'ebyesongoro by'omwoyo (**m. 19**); “okweshongora” n'okuhimbisa Mukama n'omutima gwawe (**m. 19**); “*okusiima*” Ruhanga ahabw'ebintu byona (**m. 20**); na “*kuza ahansi [kworobera] bagyenzi baitu*” (**m. 21**). Zaaburi n'ezaburi ezirikuhaburwa omuri endagaano enkuru; ebyeshongoro n'enshonga z'okuhimbisa n'okuhimbisa Ruhanga ow'amazima kandi ohuriire; ebyeshongoro eby'omwoyo biine akakwate n'ebintu ebirikukwata aha mwoyo gwa Ruhanga (Bullinger 1968: 333-34). N'obu haraabe hariho envunuura nyingi eza **m. 19** nibagira ngu “*murikugamba na bagyenzi banyu*,” ekigambo ky'Orugriika ekirikuvunuurwa (*heautois*) obwingyi nikimanyisa “*ahari nari aha iwe wenka*” (reeba Zodiates 1993: *heautois*, 494; Bullinger 1968: 334-35; *New American* 1995: Eph 5:19n.1). N'ahabw'ekyo, okugamba omu zaaburi, ebyeshongoro hamwe n'ebyesongoro by'eby'omwoyo “mugambirane” nikihamya “okuta omutima gwawe omuri Kristo, nikyo kirikurugirira omu 'kwijuzibwa n'Omwoyo' (omushororongo 18), hamwe n'okugyezibwa kw'okwijuzibwa” (Bullinger 1968: 333).

Ekyo ku kirabe kihikire, obwo obubonero bushatu oburikubanza obw'okujuzibwa Omwoyo nibukwata aha miteekateekyere n'amagara g'omuntu oijwire Omwoyo n'omukago gwe na Ruhanga; obubonero bwa kana bwonka obw'okujuzibwa Omwoyo nibukwata aha mukago gwe n'abandi bantu. Akamanyiso ka kana k'okujuzibwa Omwoyo nikyoreka ngu okujuzibwa Omwoyo tikirikureetera omuntu kugira emiteekateekyere y'okwetwara nk'orikukira abandi, kureka n'emiteekateekyere y'okuheereza abandi ekitiinisa, obucureezi, n'okukunda abandi. Eki nikirugirira aha bubonero bushatu oburikubanza obw'okujuzibwa Omwoyo. Enshonga n'okugira ngu omuntu ku arikujuzibwa Omwoyo, naayetegyereza nk'orikukwatanisa n'Omwoyo, i.e., omuntu naareeba obukuru bwa Ruhanga Omwoyo, n'ahabw'ekyo, naareeba oku ari mukye ahari Ruhanga; omu bwire bumwe, omuntu naamanya ngu Ruhanga amworekyeire embabazi z'omutaano. Oine okwetegyereza okwo, omuntu naabaasa ata kwetwara nk'orikukira abandi? Omu bwiire bukye, okujuzibwa Omwoyo nikikwata ahari kandi nikitubaasisa kuhikiiriza “ebiragi bibiri ebikuru”: okukunda Ruhanga n'omutima gwaitu gwona, amagara gaitu goona, n'amaani gaitu goona, n'okukunda bataahi baitu nk'oku turikwekunda (**Mat 22:36-40**).

Okusiima ahabwa “ebintu byona” (otwariiremu na kokoro? okwahukana omu bushwere? okufa kw'omwana?) nikibaasa kuba kigumire kandi kitarikwetegyerezibwa (reeba nabwo **1 Tes 5:18**). Nitubaasa kukora eki turikwijuka ebirikukurataho:

- Ruhanga n'oha,
- akeyoreka ngu n'ow'obwesigwa,
- buri kimwe ekirikubaho n'ekicweka ky'entekateeka ye nungi,
- Yesu akaturagiira ati “*Tindikwija kukutsigaho, kandi tinkiwija kukuhemukaho*” (**Heb 13:5**),
- “*Tihariho kigyezo ekirababaireho ekitari kya bantu boona. Kwonka Ruhanga n'ow'okwesigwa; taribaikiriza kugyezibwa kigyezo eki mutarikubaasa; kureka omu kigyezo ekyo aryabateeraho oburyo bw'okuhunga, ngu mubaase kukigumisiririza*” (**1 Kor 10:13**),
- “*Nitumanya ngu, aha barikukunda Ruhanga, bakeetwa nk'enaama ye oku eri, byona ebibabaho bikwatanisiza hamwe kubareetera oburungi*” (**Rom 8:28**), kandi
- naakoresa buri kimwe ekirikubaho kutuyamba “*kushushanisibwa n'Omwana we*” (**Rom 8:29**).

Omushororongo 21, ogurikworeka ngu okuza ahansi subject (kworobera) aha bagyenzi baitu omu kutiina Kristo, niguhendera orunyiriri rw'ebintu bina ebirikworeka okujuzibwa Omwoyo Orikwera; kandi nigutandika ekicweka ekindi ekirikukwata aha musingye ogu (n'okujuzibwa Omwoyo) omu bushwere. Omusingye ogu Paulo arikugamba omu **m. 21** tiburugo bwonka omu mushororongo ogu, kureka bugambirwe omu miringo etari emwe n'emwe omu bitabo bingi ebya endagaano ensya: **Rom 12:10**—“ *omu kukunda ab'eishe-emwe, mukundane buzima; omu kuhaana ekitiinisa, buri muntu atekateekye ahari mugyenzi we okumweshumba*”; **Fil 2:3**—“ *Mutarikora ekintu kyona ahabw'okurwanira orubaju nari okwekuza, kureka omu bucureezi omuntu weena asiime mugyenzi we okukira oku arikwesiima*”; **1 Pet 5:5**—*Nikwo naimwe abato mworobera abakuru. Mwena mwezirike obucureezi, mubone kuheerezana; ahakuba Ruhanga arwanisa ab'amaryo, kwonka abacureezi abaha omugisha.*” Omusingye ogu ogw'okworobera buri omwe nigukwata aha baikiriza boona. Nk'oku Terry Fullam arikugira, “Aho erikugamba aha bashaija n'abakazi hamwe n'ebindi, kandi erikugamba aha bakazi kugondera abashaija baabo hamwe n'ebindi, buri omwe nagamba aha kicweka ekyo atashomire omushororongo gw'okubanza, ogurikukwata ahari buri omwe: ‘Okworobera buri omwe ahabw'okutiina Kristo.’ Ekyo nikikwata ahari boona. . . kandi weena orikugamba aha bashaija n'abakazi hamwe n'omukago gwabo, ashemereire kureeba ngu habaho omukago gw'okworobera buri omwe. Enkoragana egi ey'okubanza erimu okwetenga kwegyesibwa buri omwe n'okumanya ngu Ruhanga naabaasa kukorera omuriitwe kurabira omu kugaaniira hamwe. Omu muringo ogundi, Ruhanga tarikwebembera arikugambira omwebembezi eki ashemereire kukora, yaaba n'omwebembezi w'eka, nainga n'omwebembezi w'ekibiina ky'abakurisitaayo.” (ekigambwa omu Slosser 1979: 116)

EBIBUZO BY'OKUGAANIRAHU

1. N'enki ekirikworeka “omushaija waitu omukuru” nari “omuntu waitu omukuru”?
 - Nikimanyisa ki “kwihaho” omuntu owa ira? Eki nitukikora tuta?
2. N'enki ekirikumanyisa “omuntu omusya” waitu nari “itwe abasya”?
 - Nikimanyisa ki “kujwara” omuntu omusya? Eki nitukikora tuta?
3. 4:26 nihagira ngu, “Mugire ekiniga, kwonka murekye kukora ekibi.” Ni mbeera ki n'emiringo ki ei turikubaasa (nari etushemereire) kugira ekiniga?
4. Nibata oku turi “kugwisa kubi omwoyo gurikwera”?
5. 5:3-5 nizooreka akakwate akari ahagati y'obushambani n'obushumankuzi hamwe n'okwetenga n'omururu.
 - Obushambani n'omururu biine kakwate ki?
 - Ahabw'enki omuntu w'omururu arikuramya ebishushani?
6. 5:8-9 nihagamba aha kutambura nk'abaana “b'omushana.” Ni bintu ki eby'omushana ebirikubaasa kureetera Paulo kubukoresa nk'eky'okureeberaho aha ku tushemereire kutuura?
7. Nitubaasa tuta “kuhana” egyo “ebikorwa by'omwirima” kandi tukaguma twine omukago murungi n'abantu abatari bakristaayo?
8. 5:18-21 nehandiika ebintu bina ebirikworeka okujura Omwoyo gurikwera. N'enki?
 - Abantu abaingi ku barikugamba aha kwijuzibwa Omwoyo gurikwera, nibakira kugamba aha kugamba omu ndimi, eby'okutangaza, nainga ebintu ebindi, ebitarikugambwaho aha, kutari ebi Paulo arikugamba aha ebishemereire kumanyisa okujuzibwa Omwoyo. Nooteekateeka ngu ahabwenki ebi Paulo arikugamba aha bikwatiraine n'okujuzibwa Omwoyo, buriijo nibirekyererwa?

- Ebintu ebi Paulo arikuhandiika aha ebirikukwata aha kwijuzibwa Omwoyo gurikwera nibyoreka oku turi n'oku turikukorengana? Ku kiraabe kitari ekyo, ahabwenki kitari ekyo? Nitubaasa kukora ki kugira ngu ebyahandiikirwe ebi bigume omu magara gaitu?

9. Okworobera hamwe okwa 5:21 kushemereire kureebeka kuta omu magara gaitu? Nooteekateeka ngu ni mpindahinduka ki ezishemereire kukorwa kugira ngu ekyo kibe ekihikire?

J. 5:22-6:9—Obujunanzibwa omu maka hamwe n'omurimo

Omuri 4:17-5:21, Paulo akagamba aha rugyendo rw'Ekikristaayo, yahendera n'okushoborora oku okujuzibwa Omwoyo gurikwera n'oku kirikwetengwa. Hati, omu kicweka eki, naakoresa ebi yaagambire aha nshonga ezirikukwata aha maka hamwe n'emirimo, nk'oku: 5:22-24—obujunanzibwa bw'abakazi; 5:25-33—obujunanzibwa bw'abashaija; 6:1-3—obujunanzibwa bw'abaana; 6:4—obujunanzibwa bwa ba taata; 6:5-8—obujunanzibwa bw'abahuuku; 6:9—obujunanzibwa bwa abakama. Eby'obuhangwa n'eby'obuhangwa ebirikukwata aha bigambo bya Paulo omu kicweka eki n'eby'omugasho, nk'oku turikwija kureeba. Eki kihikire munonga ahabwokuba eby'obuhangwa bya Paulo bikaba nibitaana munonga n'eby'obuhangwa ebirikukira obwingi ebiro ebi.

5:22-24: ²² *Imwe abakazi, mworobere baabaroimwe nk'oku mworobera Mukama.* ²³ *Ahakuba omushaija niwe mutwe gw'omukazi, nk'oku Kristo ari Omutwe gw'ekanisa, omubiri gwe; kandi niwe Mujuni waayo.*

²⁴ *Nk'oku ekanisa eyorobera Kristo, n'abakazi babe nikwo baayorobera abashaija baabo omuri byona.*

Abakazi omu buhangwa bwa Bagriika aba ira bakaba nibatuura omu busingye. Tibarikwejumba omu mirimo y'abantu boona, tibarareebekanga aha nguuto bonka, kandi tibarareebekanga aha by'okurya nainga aha mikoro y'okushemererwa. Omukazi akaba aine enju ye, kandi tihaine owaabaire naabaasa kugitaahamu okwihaho iba. Ekigyendererwa ky'omugriika n'okureeba kake nk'oku kirikubaasika, okuhurira kake nk'oku kirikubaasika, n'okubuuza kake nk'oku kirikubaasika. Abakazi bakabatwara nk'abanyambabazi ahabwokuba bakaba nibareebwa nk'abatarikumanya gye kukira abashaija. Omugasho gw'abakazi gukaba guri okusirika (reeba Gombis 2005: 326). Omu kicweka ky'Abaheburaayo, “n'obu abakazi n'abazaire baabaire baine omwanya gw'ekitiinisa n'okukundwa omu maka g'abaheburaayo ahari we, kandi kitariho kubanganisa kikaba kiri ahaiguru munonga okukira eby'obuhedeni omu bwire bwa Israeli obw'enyima. n'obu kiraabe kiri kityo, tihaine ekiteekateeko ky'oburinganiza ahagati ye n'omushaija we.” Omukazi akatwarwa nk'ow'ahansi munonga (Bowman 1947: 442).

Omu bantu b'Abarooma, abakazi bakaba baine omwanya gw'ahaiguru. Bakaba baine obwetwaze bwingi omu by'empilaha, kandi bakaba nibabaasa kukorengana n'abantu baingi n'okwejumba omumagara g'abantu omu miringo mingi, okukira abagiriki n'abaheburaayo aba ira. N'obu kirabe kiri kityo, hakaba hariho obugabe butarikushushana omu by'okuteerana n'obusingye bw'abashaija n'abakazi. Okwongyera ahari ekyo, “abakuru b'amaka abamwe bakaba nibategyeke abakazi baabo, ekyabaire nikibahwera kutegyekwa abashaija baabo, n'omwanya gwabo gukaba nigubaasa kutuntuzibwa munonga” (Winter 2003: 18). Omu bwire bumwe omu bantu b'Abarooma omu bwire bwa endagaano ensya, hakaba hariho enkora erikuhakanisa, okubaho ahari abo abarikwetwa “omukazi omuroma omusya”—i.e., “omukazi ow'omwanya gw'ahaiguru, owaabaire nayetwara nk'omukazi w'okushemererwa omu by'okuteerana” (Winter 2003: 21). Ekyo kikarebeka omu mijwarire etari emwe n'emwe hamwe n'emitwarize y'obushambani etashemeire. Enkora egyo ekaba neeyetegyerezibwa munonga kuhisya obu omugabe Augusto yaataireho ebiragiro ebisya “emicwe mirungi, oburemeezi bw'esente omu kuguma otashwire, okuzaara abaana n'emirimo mirungi, hamwe n'enjwara y'abatarikuzaara abakazi; kikemereza obushwere ahagati y'abantu b'emiringo etari emwe, kandi kikafubira abashaija abatarikukora aha nshonga z'abakazi baabo. enkoragana” (Winter 2003: 39).

Okutashushana n'okutwara abakazi nk'ab'ahansi omu nganda z'Abagriika, Abaheburaayo, hamwe n'Abarooma, **Efe 5:22-33** “n'ekyokureeberaho ky'obuhangwa obusya. Ahabw'okugira ngu eka ekaba eri nk'ekicweka kikye ky'abaikiriza boona, nehereza eky'okureeberaho ky'oku abashomi ba Paulo barikubaasa kukora ekiragiro omu Efe. 5:18-21 okuba ‘eka ya Ruhanga’ . . . N'obu Paulo atarikushaba okwihaho obutegyeke bw'abashaija n'abakazi, naashaba ngu enkoragana ahagati y'abashaija n'abakazi ekorwe kurugirira aha Ekihangirwe Ekisya” (Gombis 2005: 322, 328). N'ekyarugiremu, amaka tigakiri mu mikono y'abashaija abakuru, kandi abakazi tibarikutwarwa nk'ab'ahansi; obwebembezi nikyegamira aha kwehayo n'omushaara, kandi obushoborozi bushemereire kukoresibwa ahabw'oburungi bw'abo abu barikwebembera emyanya; abashaija tibashemereire kutegyeke abakazi baabo, kureka bakunde abakazi baabo (ekiragiro ekitarikushangwa omu bitabo ebindi eby'obukuru engyenderwaho y'amaka; abo abari omu myanya y'okworobera bashemereire

kukworobera kuruga aha mutima, ogundi, kurugirira aha musharaba; ekicweka kyona nikigyenderera enkoragana ya Kristo n'ekanisa, ekirikworeka oku obushwere burikwetengwa nikyetegyezibwa, ekirikugihindura ey'omugasho omu by'ediini (Gombis 2005: 324-28).

Efe 5:22-33 niyo Paulo yaagambireho munonga aha mirimo y'abashaija n'abakazi. Ebindi ebyahandiikirwe ebikuru ebirikukwata aha bakazi ni **Kut 2:15-18, 24-25; 1 Tim 5:14-15; Tito 2:3-5; 1 Pet 3:1-6**; na **Enfu 31:10-31**. **Efe 5:22** nekwata aha **m. 21** ((kandi n'ahabw'ekyo okugaruka ahari **m. 18**) ahabw'okuba tihariho kigambo omu **m. 22**. N'obu envunuura nyingi za **m. 22** nihagamba ekintu nka “*abakazi, mworobere abashaija baanyu, nk'oku murikugondera Mukama,*” ebigambo “*mworobere*” tibiri omu Rugriika rwa **m. 22**; nizishangwa omuri **m. 21**. Omu muringo ogundi, **m. 22** nikigira ngu, “*abakazi, abashaija baanyu nk'oku murikuhurira Mukama waitu.*” Okutashushana n'ebiragiro by'omuka ebitori by'abakristaayo ebyabaire bigyendereire abashaija bonka, okworeka oku bashemereire kwebemba abakazi baabo, “Paulo naagamba n'abakazi butunu, arikubahiga kwejumba omuri Ekihangerwe ekisyu” (Gombis 2005: 326).

Twine kushwijuma omuringo gw'okworobera oguri omu baiburi:

(1) Okworobera tikiri uba mukye. Yesu Omwana tarikukira Ruhanga Taata, n'obu araabe ari ahansi ya Taata (**1 Kor 11:3**). Obu Yesu yaabaire ari omu nsi, tarakozire kintu kyona kyeyekundiire, kureka akakora ebi yaareebire kandi yahurira kuruga ahari Ishe (**Mat 26:39; Yoh 4:34; 5:17-20, 30; 6:38; 8:28-29; 10:18; 12:49-50; 14:10, 24, 31**). N'omu iguru, naagyenda omu maisho ga Ishe (**1 Kor 15:24-28**). Nikyo kimwe, kurugirira aha nteekateeka ya Ruhanga, abashaija n'abakazi baine emirimo etarikushushana omu bushwere; omukazi tarikukira iba, n'obu araabe aine omurimo gw'okumuheereza. Omuri **Efe 6:1** na **5**, Paulo naagira ngu abaana bashemereire “kworobera” abazaire baabo, n'abahuuku “kworobera” bakama baabo. Abakazi are *tibari* kugambirwa “kworobera” abashaija baabo. Omuri **Efe 5:21** (kisherekirwe omu **5:22**), **5:24**, na **Kol 3:18**, Paulo akakoresa ekigambo ekindi eky'Orugriika, ekirikuvunurwa “kuza ahansi ya.” Eki nikyoreka ngu hariho entaaniso y'amaani omu mbeera y'omukazi hamwe n'omukago gwe n'omushaija we, wagyeragyeranisa n'embeera y'abaana hamwe n'enkolagana yaabo n'abazaire baabo hamwe n'embeera y'abahuuku hamwe n'enkolagana yaabo na bakama baabo.

(2) Okworobera ti kuri okuhunamya nainga okuhata. Abashaija baingi, nangwa n'abashaija baingi abakurisitayo, batwarize kubi abakazi baabo kumara ebyasha bingi. Bateganiise etaraanta n'obushoboorozi bw'abakazi baabo kandi barekyeire aho obwengye n'omukago ogu Ruhanga abahaire kurabira omu bakazi baabo. Okubonabonesibwa nk'okwo, ti kibi kyonka, n'ekitarikushushana n'okukunda—ekitarikushushana n'oku Kristo “*yaakunzire ekanisa kandi yaayehayo ahabw'ekyo*” (n'omuringo ogu abashaija baragiriwe kukunda abakazi baabo).

(3) Okworobera tikirikumanyisa ngu omukazi t'arikubaasa kugira ebiteekateeko bye, n'okubyoreka, n'okugira etaraanta n'obushoboorozi, n'okubikoresa omu bwijwire, n'okugira ebirooto n'ebyetengo ebihikire, n'okubikurira nk'oku arikubaasa. Omukazi n'omuntu otarikushushana n'omushaija we. Ebiteekateeko bye, etaraanta, obushoboorozi, ebirooto hamwe n'ebyetengo bye, nibyongyera, nk'abashaija, aha bugaiga bw'amagara g'abashwereine.

(4) Okworobera tikirikumanyisa ngu omukazi aine obushoboorozi bw'okugwera ekiniga. **Efe 5:33** nihagira ngu omukazi ashemereire “*kuheereza iba ekitiinisa.*” Tihariho kitiinisa omu muringo gw'okworobera ogurikukorwa ahabw'okutiina okuhoora ebihagaro nainga n'amaino ganenire.

Ekya kabiri, okworobera nikimanyisa ki:

(1) Ekiteekateeko ekiri enyima ya “okworobera” nari “okuza ahansi ya” ni okweteeka ahansi y'omuntu—okwegarura ahansi, kutari okuba mukye. Paulo nahamya ekiteekateeko eki omu **Kol 3:18** (“*abakazi, mworobere abashaija baanyu nk'oku kishemereire omuri Mukama*”), ekirikushushana n'ekya **Efe 5:22**.

(2) Okworobera okw'omu Baibuli n'ekyekundiire. Ekikorwa ky'orugriika ekirikumanyisa “okworobera” (“kuza ahansi ya”) ekikoresiibwe omu **m. 24** kandi nikigambwa omu **m. 22** ni *hupotasso*. Ekigambo ekyo “kiri aha hamwe n'ahandi omu ndagaano ensya, buriiho kiri ahagati, kandi ekirikumanyisa n'okugira ngu omuntu ‘orikweteeka ahansi’ naakora ekyo kurabira omu kukora ebi arikwenda kandi naabaasa kuba yaacwiremu kukora ekindi. . . . Okukoresa kwayo okwa buriiho n'okw'omukago oguri ahagati y'abantu abarikushushana, nainga ekikorwa ky'okworobera ab'obushoborozi abateirweho omu butongore. N'ekikorwa ky'omuntu ow'obusingye omubyobutegyeki omu bantu abu arikwenda kureeba emisingye y'ebiragiro n'obutebekana, kandi ahabw'ekigyendererwa ekyo ayeteekateekire kuhayo bimwe aha bugabe bwe ahabw'ebirungi bya boona. Omu kagambo kakye, ekigambo ekirikugambwaho n'ekimwe ekirikworeka engyenderwaho y'obusingye, okwihaho obugabe, n'obutebekana omu mwanya gw'obutabanguko” (Bowman 1947: 443-44, *emph. in orig.*). Tihariho omushororongo ogu, nainga ahandi hoona omu Baiburi, aha abashaija bagambirwe “kukoresa,” “kugyema,” nainga “kutuma” abakazi baabo “kworobera” nainga “kuza ahansi” ahari bo, naiga kugyezaho “kukora kyona”

ngu bo borobe. Okworobera n'ekikorwa ky'obugabe bw'omukazi, ti kintu ekishemereire kugyemeserezebwa omushaija, kandi aha muheru n'enshonga eri ahagati ye na Ruhanga. N'ahabw'ekyo, obuhabuzi bwa Paulo aha bakazi ngu bashemereire kworobera abashaija baabo, n'obuhabuzi aha bakazi, kutari abashaija.

(3) Okworobera nikuruga aha mutima. Enshonga egi neetandikira ahabw'okugira ngu okworobera n'ekikorwa ky'omukazi kyekundiire. N'obu “okworoba” okurikuruga aheeru kurikubaasa kugyemeserezebwa, okwikiriza okurikuruga omunda (omuringo gw'okwikiriza gwonka ogurikushemeza Ruhanga) tikurikubaasa kugyemeserezebwa. Okworobera “kuruga aha mutima” nikushushana n'okwa Kristo kandi nikugyenda omu maisho. Ti nk'omuringo gwa “ekiniga-kisherekirwe” kugira ngu omukazi abaase kwebembera omushaija we, nainga atungye eki arikwenda. Omu mwanya gw'ekyo, okworobera nikurugwamu ebirungi by'obushwere, amaka, hamwe n'okuhimbisa Ruhanga nk'ekigyendererwa kyabyo.

(4) Okworobera n'okwa Mukama. Enshonga ahabw'enki okworobera kurikubaasa kuba okwekundiire kandi okuruga aha mutima n'okugira ngu, ahamuheru, okworobera n'ekikorwa ky'okukunda n'okworobera Ruhanga. Ekyo nikyorekwa omu **mm. 22 na 24**. Omukazi okworobera iba, omu mutima gwe, n'ekikorwa ky'okwikiriza n'okwesiga Kristo—omuringo gw'okugamba, “nshemereire kucwamu kuhayo bimwe aha bugabe bwangye aha musheija ugu, ahabw'okuba ninkukunda, Mukama, okukira we; ninyesiga ngu noiya kundinda n'okunyombeka, omushaija wangye, n'obushwere, kandi noiya kuheebwa ekitiinisa ahabw'okoroba kwangye omu kigambo kyawe.”

Okwongyera aha nshoboorora eri ahaiguru y'okworobera baiburi, ebindi bigambo bibiri n'eby'omugasho. Eky'okubanza, abakazi tibarikugambirwa kworobera buri musheija; tibarikugambirwa kworobera iba w'omuntu ondiiyo. Okworobera iba nikyoreka ngu omuntu naamanya omwanya gwe omu ntebeekanisa ya Ruhanga y'eka. Eki nikitwariramu okworobera abashaija bagumire, nangwa n'abatarikwikiriza (**1 Pet 3:1**). Ekyo kabiri, okworobera omushaija waawe “*nk'oku orikworobera Mukama*” tikirikumanyisa ngu omushaija naingana na Mukama, nk'orikureebeka nk'omujwekyerwa wa Kristo omu nsi. Nikimanyisa ngu okworobera nikwegamira rukundo y'omukazi n'okworobera Kristo. Rukundo ye ahari Kristo neemurekura, oihireho oku omushaija we arikugarukamu, ahabw'okuba naamanya ngu nashemeza Ruhanga.

Omushororongo 23 nirugira ngu, “*Ahakuba omushaija niwe mutwe gw'omukazi, nk'oku Kristo ari Omutwe gw'ekanisa, omubiri gwe; kandi niwe Mujuni waayo.*” Ekigambo “omutwe” nikibaasa kugira amakuru abiri: nikibaasa kumanyisa “obushoborozi aha” nainga “oburugo bwa.” Omu muringo ugu, nikireebeka nikigamba munonga ahari “oburugo bwa” (reeba **Kut 2:21-23; 1 Kor 11:1-12**). Okwongyera ahari ekyo, obushwere bukateebwaho kworeka Kristo n'ekanisa (**Efe 5:32**). Omu nshonga ya Kristo hamwe n'ekanisa, obushoborozi obw'ahamuheru ni Kristo. Ku haraabe hatariho mutwe, nainga haaba hariho ogurikukira ahari gumwe, ebirugyemu ni bimwe: okubuzabuzibwa, okwetantara okusharamu, okurwanira obushoborozi hamwe n'obutabanguko. N'ahabw'ekyo, Ruhanga akakora obushwere hamwe n'ekanisa kugira omutwe gumwe.

Omushororongo 24 niguhera okuganiira kwa Paulo aha bujuranizibwa bw'abakazi obwo arikugira ngu, “*nk'oku ekanisa erikworobera Kristo, nikwo n'abakazi bashemereire kworobera abashaija baabo omuri buri kimwe.*” Omuri **m. 24** nitugambirwa ngu nk'oku ekanisa erikworobera Kristo, abakazi bashemereire kworobera abashaija baabo, kwonka omu **m. 21** Abakristaayo bashemereire kworobera bataahi baabo. Ebyahandiikirwe ebi nibibaasa kugarukanisibwa omu muringo ugu: N'obu haraabe hariho okworoberana, abashaija n'abakazi tibarikworoberana omu muringo nigwo gumwe. Ekikuru n'okugira ngu omukago oguri ahagati ya Kristo n'ekanisa ye nigwo muringo gw'omukago oguri ahagati y'omushaija n'omukazi we. Kristo n'ekanisa ye nibaheereza? “Ngaaha” ku kiraabe nikimanyisa ngu Kristo ayeteekateekire ahansi y'obushoborozi bw'ekanisa; kwonka “eego” ku kiraabe nikimanyisa ngu Kristo akeehayo omu kubonabona n'okufa ahabw'oburungi bw'ekanisa, kandi ngu ekanisa neehayo ahari Kristo n'okusiima n'okwenda, obwo erikworeka obushoborozi bwe n' Eky'okureeberaho kya Kristo nikyoreka oku omushaija arikworobera omukazi we. Naakora encwamu aine ebigyendererwa bye omu biteekateeko. Akeehayo ahabwe. Ayeteekateekire kureka kwefaho n'okushaba eki arikwenda ahabw'omukazi we hamwe n'obushwere bwabo. Omukazi orikumanya ngu omushaija we naayenda ekirikukirayo oburungi aha mutima gwe, kandi nayeteekateekyera kumufira, kyaba nikyetagisa, nk'oku Kristo yafiire ahabw'omugore we ekanisa— omukazi nk'ogwo naija kukuratira n'okushemererwa obwebembezi bw'omushaija we.

Paulo ku arikugira ngu “*nk'ekanisa erikworobera Kristo, n'abakazi bashemereire kugondera abashaija baabo*” (**m. 24**), ariyo nayoreka ekirikwetengwa. Amazima nigagira ngu ekanisa neekira kuba ey'ebibi kandi egomire. Nk'oku ekanisa erikurwana kworobera kurungi Kristo, nikwo n'abakazi barikurwana kworobera kurungi abashaija baabo, namunonga abashaija baabo baaba batarikuhikiiriza obujunaanizibwa bwabo obu Ruhanga yaabaheire. Kwonka, okuremwa kworobera nikurugwamu ebibi aha kanisa hamwe n'obushwere. Abatarikwikiriza nibacwa orubanja rw'okwikiriza kwaitu kurugiirira ahaku turikukuratira ebi turikwikiriza. Kubarareeba ngu titurikworobera Ebyahandiikirwe ebi turikugira ngu nitwikiriza, nibaija kuhakanisa

n'okushekyerera Ebyahandiikirwe, Mukama, hamwe n'okugira ngu turi abakuratsi ba Kristo. N'ahabw'ekyo, eiziina rya Kristo niriija kujumwa.

Ekiragiyo ky'okwikiriza, hamwe n'okurwana kukikora, nikikora “omuri buri kimwe.” Ekyo n'ekigambo ekirikutwariramu byona, ekishemereire kukuraturwa, kutari bwanyima y'okushemererwa, okushemererwa, n'okwenda. Ku oraabe oshweirwe omushaija w'amaani nainga otarikwikiriza (**1 Pet 3:1**), omukazi ashemereire kwikiriza emicwe ye— omwoyo gwe gw'obucureera, ogw'okukunda n'embabazi— okureetera omushaija we kumwikiriza. Emicwe ye n'emiteekateekyere ye bishemereire kugira ngu, “Ninyenda kworobera obwebembezi bwanyu, nyamba okukikora ekyo.” Ekyo nikireetera engiri kushemererwa omushaija we. Ekitari “omuri buri kimwe” n'okugira ngu omukazi ahabirwe omushaija we kukora ekibi. Nk'oku entumwa zaagizire, “*tushemereire kworobera Ruhanga okukira abantu*” (**Byak 5: 29; reeba na Kur 1: 17; Dan 3:18; 6:6-13**).

5:25-33: ²⁵ *Kandi imwe abashaija, mukunde abakazi baanyu, nk'oku Kristo yaakunzire ekanisa, akeehayo ahabwayo,* ²⁶ *ngu agyeeze, aherize kugishemeza ahabw'okugyogyesa amaizi n'Ekigambo kye;* ²⁷ *ngu ekanisa egyo ebone kumurikwa omu maisho ge eri ey'ekitiinisa, etaine ibara n'obu gwakuba omufunya, nari ekintu kyona ekirikushusha kityo, kureka ebe erikwera etaine kamogo.* ²⁸ *Nikwo n'abashaija bashemereire kukunda abakazi baabo nke'mibiri yaabo bonka. Okunda omukazi we, biri ayekunzire;* ²⁹ *ahakuba tihariho muntu oyanga omubiri gwe, kureka aguriisa, agucuma, nk'oku Kristo agira ekanisa;* ³⁰ *ahabw'okuba turi engingo z'omubiri gwe.* ³¹ *NIKYO OMUSHAIJA ATSIGIRAHU ISHE NA NYINA, AKATEERANWA N'OMUKAZI WE, BOMBI BAKABA OMUBIRI GUMWE.* ³² *Egi n'enaama nkuru; kwonka nyowe ningigyeranisa ahari Kristo n'ekanisa.* ³³ *N'obu kiraabe kiri kityo, omuntu weena omuriimwe akunde omukazi we, nk'oku ayekunda; n'omukazi nawe ashemereire kutiina iba.*

Eki nikyo kihandiiko kya Paulo ekirikusingayo okugamba aha murimo gw'abashaija. Ebindi ebyahandiikirwe ebikuru ebirikukwata aha bashaija ni **Kut 2:24-25; Kol 3:19; na 1 Pet 3:7**. Ekiteekateeko ky'ekicweka eki n'obujunaanizibwa bw'omushaija, ti omwanya gwe nka “*omutwe gw'omukazi*.” Abashaija nibajunanizibwa ahari Kristo ahabw'ebi barikukora nainga okubaremwa kukora omu kuhikiiriza obujunanizibwa bwabo nk'abashaija, ti ahabw'ebi abakazi baitu barikukora nainga okubaremwa kukora omu kuhikiiriza obujunanizibwa bwabo nk'abakazi. N'amazima, obujunanizibwa bw'abashaija nibukye munonga (kandi n'ahabw'ekyo, n'obujunanizibwa bwabo ahari Ruhanga nibukye munonga) ahabw'okuba omwanya gwabo ni “ogw'omutwe” (reeba **Luka 12:48b**, “*Omuntu weena orikuheebwa bingi, aryabuuzibwa bingi; n'ogwo orikwatsibwa bingi, niwe barikira kwenza bingi*”). Eki nikyoreka ngu ebiragiyo bya Paulo aha bashaija nibiringwa munonga kukira ebiragiyo bye aha bakazi.

Okukunda omukazi n'ekiragiyo, kitari ky'okukora. Abashaija bashemereire kukunda abakazi baabo, oihireho okugyemeserezibwa kw'eby'obuhangwa n'oburemeezi omu bushwere. Omugasho gw'eki nigumanywa munonga ahabw'okugira ngu kikagarukwamu emirundi eshatu (**mm. 25, 28, 33**). Abashaija bashemereire kukunda abakazi “baabo” (**m. 25**), “omukazi waawe” (**mm. 28, 33**), ti mukazi w'omuntu ondiijo. Orugriika rukaba rwine ebigambo bishatu ebirikumanyisa “rukundo”: *eros*—“obutagatsi, okwenda,” ekirikumanyisa ekyetengo ky'okuteerana; *phileo*—“okukunda, obunywani,” ekirikumanyisa rukundo y'abanywani, ab'eishe - emwe, etc.; na *agapaō*—“kufayo munonga, n'okwenda, n'okusiima, n'okumarwa, n'okushemererwa” (Danker 2000: 395, 1056, 5). Paulo akakoresa *agapaō* omu **mm. 25, 28, na 33**. N'ekigambo ky'amakuru mingi. Nikimanyisa okwebembeza omuntu nainga ekintu omu magara gaawe; okukorerera, okuheereza, n'okutunga obwire bw'ekintu eki orikukunda. N'ahabw'ekyo, nikimanyisa ekikorwa ky'ekigyendererwa, okworeka n'okworeka rukundo nk'egyo, hamwe “enyehuriira” ya rukundo, okwendeza, nari ekitiinisa. Okuta omuntu nari ekintu ekindi omu mwanya gw'okubanza n'okubaheereza nk'omuringo gwa *agapaō* nikureebwa omu nshonga nyingi omu nvunuura ensya, ahu eki nikyo kigambo ekirikukoresibwa kukoresa “rukundo,” e.g., Rukundo ya Ruhanga ahabw'abantu ababuzire—“*Ahakuba oku nikwo Ruhanga yaakunzire atyo ensi, akahayo Omwana we omwe nyamunegyere, ngu omuntu weena orikumwikiriza arekye kuhwerekyerera, kureka atungye amagara agatahwaho*” (**Yoh 3:16**); Ekiragiyo kya Kristo aha beegi be—“*Nimbaha ekiragiyo kisa nti: Mukundane; nk'oku naabakunzire, naimwe mube nikwo mwakundana*” (**Yoh 13:34**); okuremwa kuheereza bakama babiri abatarikuhikaana—“*Tihariho muntu orikubaasa kuheereza abakama babiri; ahakuba aryayangaho omwe, akunde ondi; nari aryagumira kyarimwe ahari omwe, agaye ondi. Timurikubaasa kuheereza Ruhanga na Mamona*” (**Mat 6:24**).

Omushororongo 25 nigugumizamu gushoboorora rukundo ei omushaija ashemereire kworeka omukazi we, nigugira ngu, “*nk'oku Kristo yaakunzire ekanisa, yaayehayo ahabwayo*.” Kristo akakunda ata ekanisa? Omu bintu ebindi, Kristo akakunda ekanisa: (1) Omuringo gw'omutaano—Kristo niwe muriisa murungi w'entaama ezi Taata yaamuhaira (**Yoh 6: 37; 10:14-17; 17:6-9**). Bakatooranwa ensi etakatandikire (**Efe 1:3-4**).

Omu muringo gw'omutaano, rukundo ya Kristo ahabw'omugore we, etarikushushana n'ey'omuntu weena nari ekintu ekindi kyona. Rukundo yaitu ahabw'omugore yaitu n'ahabw'ekyo eshemereire kuba rukundo y'omutaano, ey'amaani, kandi etarikushushana n'ey'omuntu weena nari ekintu ekindi kyona. (2) Okwehayo nk'ekitambo—Ogu nigwo musingye gw'ekicweka nk'oku kirikukwata aha bujunanizibwa bw'omushaija ahari omukazi we. Ijuka enyimaho, aha bikwatireine na **5:2**, tukareeba ngu okwehayo (okukira munonga okwehayo) nikukwatanisa munonga n'okukunda, ahabw'okuba torikubaasa kugira okweyendeza kandi omu bwire bumwe orikworeka rukundo nainga emitwarize ya Kristo. Teekateeka aha miringo etarikushushana ei Kristo yatukunzire arikwehayo nk'ekitambo: (A) Akecureeza amaani, yaayanga ekitiinisa kye omu iguru n'okushushana na Ishe, kugira ngu atware omuringo gw'omuhuuku, byona ahabw'omugore we (reeba **Fil 2:5-7**); (B) Akarwanisa okohibwa ahabw'omugore we (**Luka 4:1-13**); (C) Akabonabona omu mubiri, omu nyehurira, n'omu by'omwoyo ahabw'omugore we; (D) Akagumisiriza amaganya, obusaasi, n'ebibi bye; (E) Akaheereza obwire bwe, ebintu bye, ebiteekateeko bye, ebiteekateeko bye, n'amagara ge—byona ebiyabiire aine—ahabw'omugore we.

Yetegyerere omuringo ogu Kristo yatukunzire arikweferereza. Akatwara enteekateeka y'okutufaho obu twabaire turi abaheekyera kandi tutarikukundwa (**Rom 5:8; Fil 2:5-7; 1 Tim 1:15**). Eki nikimanyisa ngu abashaija bashemereire kukunda abakazi baabo, oihireho enshobi zaabo n'ebibi byabo. Abashaija nibabaasa kukora eki barikwetantara ebibi bye n'emitwarize ye emibi obwire obwingi; barikuronda okushemererwa kwe, oburungi bwe, n'ebirungi bye; otarikworeka enshobi ze omu maisho g'abaana nari omu bantu, kureka, ekirikwetengyesa, okuhakanisa kurungi omu kihama, n'ekitiinisa n'obucureezi, n'ekigyendererwa kirungi eky'okwenda kumuhwera; otarikumukoresa nk'eky'okureeberaho omu kubuza, otahamize orusa rwe; obutamutsigaho nainga kumurekaho (kandi obutamutininisa kukikora), ahabw'okuba Kristo tarikututsigaho nainga kututsigaho kandi tarikututininisa kukikora (**Heb 13:5**).

N'obu abashaija barikukira kworeka emyanya yaabo nka “omutwe gw'eka” nari “omutwe gw'omukazi” kugyezaho “kuhata” abakazi baabo nainga ab'omuka yaabo n'okubagyemesereza kukora ebi barikwenda, Kristo akakoragana n'emiteekateekyere egi omuri **Mat 20:25-28**, obu yaabaire akagambira abeegi be, “*Yesu yaabeeta, yaabagira ati: Nimumanya abakuru b'abanyamahanga ku babategyekyesa eikama, n'abakuru baabo bakabaragiiza obushoborozi; kwonka omuriimwe tikwo kiriba; weena orikwenda kuba mukuru omuriimwe, ashemereire kuba omuheereza waanyu; n'orikwenda kuba ow'okubanza omuriimwe ashemereire kuba omuhuuku waanyu; nk'Omwana w'omuntu oku ataizire kuheerezibwa, kureka okuheereza abandi, n'okuhayo amagara ge okucungura baingi..*” Omuri **Yoh 13:5, 12-15** Kristo akahereza eky'okureeberaho ky'okworeka eki kirikumanyisa okuba “omwebembezi omuheereza”—kandi yaagihayo n'ekiragiro abakurasi be nabo bakakora nikyo kimwe: “*5Yaashuka amaizi aha kinaabiho, yaatandika kunaabisa abeegi be ebigyere n'okubiragarisa ekitambaara eki yaabaire ayezirikiise. . . . 12So Ku yaaherize kubanaabisa ebigyere, yaajwara ebijwara bye, yaagaruka omu mwanya gwe, yaababuuza ati: Nimumanya eki naabakorera? 13Muunyeta Omwegyesa kandi Mukama waanyu; kandi eki murikugamba nikyo, ahabw'okuba nikwo ndi. 14Mbweni ku ndaabe naabanaabisa ebigyere, haza ndi Mukama waanyu kandi Omwegyesa waanyu, naimwe kibashemereire kunaabisana ebigyere; 15 ahakuba naabaha eky'okureeberaho, ngu naimwe mukore nk'oku naabakorera.*”

Mbwenu shi Kristo akafeerwa amaani, omwanya, n'obushoborozi bwe ahabw'okwecureeza yaheereza abeegi be (okunaaba ebigyere kikaba kiri ekintu eki omwambari owahansi omu bantu abo yaabaire naakora)? Ngaaha. Mbweni shi Kristo akahinduka “omusheija mukye” ahabw'okukora eki yakozire? Ngaaha—ku haakubaho ekintu kyona, akahinduka “munonga” omushaija, ahabw'okuba nikyetenga omushaija w'amaani n'emitwarize etari ya buriijo, okwecureeza, n'okuheereza abo abari ahansi omu rurengo, omwanya, nainga obushoborozi kumukira. Kristo akafeerwa ekitiinisa ky'abeegi—nainga ekyaitu—ahabw'okukora ebi yakozire? Ngaaha. Ahabw'okugira ngu Kristo tarafeereirwe maani, omwanya, obushoborozi, obushaija, n'ekitiinisa kye ahabw'okuheereza abeegi be, kandi ahabw'okugira ngu akagambira abakurasi be (otwariiremu n'abashaija) okukora nk'oku yaakozire, n'okutooreza omuringo gwe gw'obwebembezi, ahabwenki abashaija batarikukikora booreka rukundo y'okwefeereza abakazi baabo abarikukirayo kuba haihi nabo (“omubiri gumwe”) okukira n'abeegi ba Yesu Kristo oku babaire bari haihi nawe? N'obu Paulo araabe yaagambiire abakazi n'abashaija omu miringo etarikushushana, eki arikukora n'okukoresa enteekateeka ya “okworoberana” (erikushangwa omu **m. 21**). Aha bakazi, naagamba bwesherekye omu **mm. 22** na **24** ngu abakazi bashemereire kworobera abashaija baabo. Abashaija, okukoresa kwe ekigambo *agapaō* n'ebigambo bye ebirikukwata ahari Kristo nk'eky'okureeberaho ky'okukunda okw'okwefeereza (Kristo “*yakunda ekanisa kandi akeehayo ahabwayo*”) nikyoreka omuringo ogwa eki omushaija “kworobera” omukazi we kirikutwariramu n'oku kishemereire kuba nikishusha.

Kristo akaba aine ekigyendererwa ky'okukunda omugore we nk'ekitambo, “*ngu agyeeze, aherize kugishemeza ahabw'okugyogyesa amaizi n'Ekigambo kye; ngu ekanisa egyo ebone kumurikwa omu maisho ge eri ey'ekitiinisa, etaine ibara n'obu gwakuba omufunya, nari ekintu kyona ekirikushusha kityo, kureka ebe*

erikwera etaine kamogo” (**mm. 26-27**). Okumweeza nikimanyisa okumutataanisa n'abandi, ahabw'ekigyendererwa kye eky'oburungi. Okumushemeza nikimanyisa okumuhindura ow'omugasho ahabw'okugira omukago murungi na Ruhanga. Okubaasa kumureeta ahariwe n'ekitiinisa kye kyona nikyoreka ngu akaba nayenda ngu agume ashemereire ekitiinisa, okurabya n'omushana gw'oburungi bwa Ruhanga, n'okushusha kwe nk'okwa Ruhanga. Okuba ataine kamogo nainga enkovu nainga ekintu kyona ekirikushushana n'ekyo; kwonka ngu abe ari orikwera kandi ataine kamogo, nikyoreka ngu omugore we ashemereire kuba ari nkawe. Nk'oku Kristo arikutukuza n'okushemeza omugore we kurabira omu engiri ye, ekigambo kye, eky'okureeberaho kye, n'Omwoyo, nikwo n'omushaija ashemereire kutaho engyenderwaho y'eby'omwoyo omu maka. Ashemereire kuba eky'okureeberaho kya Kristo, n'ahabw'ekyo akahwera omukazi we kuba nka Kristo.

Emishororongo 28-30 neyongyeraho, “*Nikwo n'abashaija bashemereire kukunda abakazi baabo nke'mibiri yaabo bonka. Okunda omukazi we, biri ayekunzire; 29ahakuba tihariho muntu oyanga omubiri gwe, kureka aguriisa, agucuma, nk'oku Kristo agira ekanisa; 30 ahabw'okuba turi engingo z'omubiri gwe.*” Paulo ayongyeireho eky'okureeberaho kisa aha kworeka obwegyendesereza bw'omukago n'okukwatanisa ebishemereire kureebeka omu bushwere. Omushaija ashemereire kukunda omukazi we nk'oku arikukunda, arikuriisa, kandi arikureeberera omubiri gwe. Paulo ariyo naayoreka eky'okureeberaho ky'obushwere, ngu “*ababiri nibaija kuba omubiri gumwe*” (**Kut 2:24**). Ku arikugira ngu “*tihaine owaayanga omubiri gwe,*” ekirikumanyisa n'okugira ngu omushaija ku atarikweteera, tarikubaasa kuteera omukazi we. Buzima, okuteera omukazi nikimureetera obutaba n'ebirikwetengyesa kuba omwebembezi omu kanisa, ahabw'okuba, okutebeekanisa, omushaija orikuteera omukazi tarikuba “*kutagira ki arikugaywaho, omwerinzi, omunyabwengye, nari ow'ekitiinisa*” (nk'oku kirikwetengwa omuri **1 Tim 3:2**), ari “*entongane*” kandi tari “*omukwata mpora*” nainga “*otari murwani*” ((ari omukuhenda ebyetengo byona ebya **1 Tim 3:3**), kandi otari “*kutegyeke maka ge gye*” (ari omukuhenda ebyetengo byona ebya **1 Tim 3:4**). “*Okuriisa*” nikimanyisa okuriisa okuhika aha kukura. Ekigyendererwa n'okuriisa. Omushaija naariisa omubiri gwe kugira ngu gugume guriho kandi gukule: tikugumizamu kubaho, kureka gukuzire, gukuzire kurungi, gukube amagara marungi n'amaani. Nikyo kimwe, omushaija ashemereire kuriisa omukazi we kugira ngu obushwere bwe bukure, bugire amagara marungi n'amaani. “*Okucuma*” n'okureeberera n'embabazi. Ekiteekateeko ky'omugasho n'okubuguma, abashaija nibabugumya emibiri yaabo kandi bakagireeberera kurungi, ahabw'okuba nibagitwara nk'ey'omugasho. Nikyo kimwe, abashaija bashemereire kutwara abakazi baabo nk'ab'omuhendo, bakabareeberera, bakabahwera omu mubiri, omu nyehurira, omu by'omwoyo, hamwe n'omu miringo endiijo.

Paulo ku arikugira ngu, “*nk'oku Kristo arikugambira ekanisa, ahabw'okuba turi ebicweka by'omubiri gwe,*” naareeta eky'okureeberaho kya “*omubiri*” aha rurengo rw'ahaiguru arikugamba aha mubiri gwa Kristo. Naakwatanisa eky'okureeberaho kya “*omubiri*” na Kristo hamwe n'ekanisa (ekyatandikireho ekicweka eki). Eky'okureeberaho kya Paulo ekya “*omubiri*” okukira munonga eki yaagambire aha mubiri gwa Kristo, nikyoreka “*obumwe*” okuri ahagati y'omushaija n'omukazi omu bushwere bw'abakristaayo. Omu **1 Kor 1:13** Paulo akabuuza arikumanya eky'okugarukamu ati, “*Nimugira ngu Kristo abagansiibwemu?*” Eky'okugarukamu, n'amazima, ni “*Ngaaha.*” N'ahabw'ekyo, abakurisitaayo—okukira munonga abashaija n'abakazi abakurisitaayo—tibashemereire kwebaganisamu. Buzima, omuri **Yoh 17:22-23** Kristo akashaba ngu tube bamwe, nk'oku Kristo na Ishebo bari omwe. Obumwe nk'obwo ku burikubaasa kureebeka omu mwanya gwona nainga ahagati y'omuntu weena, bushemereire kureebeka omu mukago ogurikukirayo oburungi, ogw'omushaija n'omukazi we. N'amazima, abashaija n'abakazi abakurisitaayo ku barikwebaganisamu, nibahenda Kristo omu nsi. Obutaikirizana n'okwebaganisamu omu bushwere n'omuringo gw'okwahuraho eki Ruhanga yaataire hamwe (**Mat 19:6**) kandi n'okwahuraana omubiri gwa Kristo. N'ahabw'ekyo, obutakwatanisa omu bushwere bw'abakurisitaayo, nibukwata munonga aha by'omwoyo. N'ahabw'ekyo, abashaija abakurisitaayo bashemereire kuheereza abakazi baabo ekitiinisa ky'amaani, ahabw'okuba nabo nibaheereza emibiri yaabo ekitiinisa ky'amaani, ekirikuhikaana n'ekitiinisa kya Kristo eky'omubiri gwe, ekanisa. Omu bwiire bukye, omu mubiri hamwe n'omu by'obwengye, hariho okukwatanisa ahagati y'abashaija n'abakazi, nk'okukwatanisa okuri ahagati ya Kristo n'ekanisa.

Paulo naahendera omu **mm. 31-32** na, “*NIKYO OMUSHAIJA ATSIGIRAHU ISHE NA NYINA, AKATEERANWA N'OMUKAZI WE, BOMBI BAKABA OMUBIRI GUMWE. Egi n'enaama nkuru; kwonka nyowe ningigyeranisa ahari Kristo n'ekanisa.*” Eki nikyoreka gye akakwate akari omu **Kut 2:24** na Kristo hamwe n'ekanisa. Paulo arikukwatanisa “*obumwe*” kw'omushaija n'omukazi we na Kristo hamwe n'ekanisa, nayoreka butunu ngu omushaija t'ashemereire kwesimbaho aha mukazi we. Abashaija abaingi nibateekateeka ngu baine obugabe bw'okutuura omu magara gaabo nk'oku barikwenda, hatariho ebiteekateeko, enyehurira, okwerarikirira, ebiteiso, nainga ebyetengo by'abakazi baabo. Omushaija Omukristaayo taine bugabe kukora ekyo. Aine enkoragana y'omutaano n'omukazi we, nk'oku omutwe gurikukwatanisa n'omubiri, nk'oku Kristo arikukwatanisa n'ekanisa. Okugamba ngu obush n'eitendekyero ry'eby'omwoyo were nibukwata ahari Kristo

hamwe n'ekalisa, nikyoreka ngu obushwere n'obw'ebw'omwoyo —n'enkora y'omwoyo. Mbweni, ebi Paulo arikugamba byona ebiri omu **mm. 21-32** nzigamba ahari Kristo hamwe n'ekalisa, eki nikimanyisa ngu okuhanuura kwe nikukira aha bujunaanizibwa bw'abashaija n'abakazi kandi nikikwata n'ekalisa. Omu bintu ebindi, kuruga omu bi Paulo yaagambire, n'okugira ngu abantu b'omu kanisa bashemereire kugondera bataahi baabo (**m. 21**), mukundane, mubone kunaabisibwa kurungi omu “*amaizi g'ekigambo*” (**m. 26**), i.e., orikwegyesibwa kurungi kandi orikuhindurwa nka Kristo kurabira omu nyegyesa nungi ey'ekigambo kya Ruhanga, obe “*orikwera kandi otaine kamogo*” (**m. 27**), n'okukwatanisa “*nk'omubiri gumwe*” hamwe (**m. 31**).

Omuri **m. 33**, Paulo aho nahereza ekyahamuheru omu bugufu, “*N'obu kiraabe kiri kityo, omuntu weena omuriimwe akunde omukazi we, nk'oku ayekunda; n'omukazi nawe ashemereire kutiina iba.*” Eki nikibaasa kureebwa nk'obujunaanizibwa bw'omushaija n'omukazi ahari mugenzi we, i.e., okushorooro ebi Paulo yaagambire omu **mm. 22-32**. Ekihandiiko eki nikyoreka obujunaanizibwa obu omushaija n'omukazi baine ahari mugenzi we. N'aha, nikyoreka ngu obujunaanizibwa bw'omushaija n'obw'amaani kukira obw'omukazi. Enshonga n'okugira ngu omukazi ku arikubaasa kuheereza iba ekitiinisa, omushaija nawe ashemereire kuba ashemereire kuheebwa ekitiinisa ekyo.

- **6:1-3:** ¹ *Abaana, mworobere abazaire baanyu omuri Mukama, ahakuba nikyo kihikire.* ² *TIINA SHO NA NYOKO (ekyo nikyo kiragiyo ky'okubanza ekirimu okuraganisibwa),* ³ *OBONE KUBA GYE, OKAHANGAARA OMU NSI.*

Paulo naagamba aha bujunaanizibwa bw'abaana omu maka. Ekigambo ekirikukoresibwa aha “abaana” tikirikukwata aha baana bato bonka, kureka n'abajukuru boona. Kwonka, **6:4** neeyoreka ngu Paulo naagamba aha baana abakiri ahansi y'okureebererwa kw'abazaire baabo. “Okworobera” nikimanyisa ngu abaana bashemereire kuhurikiza n'obwegyendesereza kandi bakakora kurungi aha bibarikhurira. N'ahabw'ekyo, abaana bashemereire kwebembeza ebighambo n'obushoborozi bw'abazaire baabo. Abaana bashemereire kworobera abazaire baabo “*omuri Mukama.*” Ebirikwetengwa ebi nibihikaana n'ebirikwetengwa ngu abakazi bashemereire kworobera abashaija baabo “*nk'oku barikworobera Mukama*” (**5:22**). Eki nikimanyisa ngu abaana tibashemereire kworobera ekiragiyo kyona kuruga aha muzaire ekirikuhenda Ebyahandiikirwe. Abaana baine obujunaanizibwa bw'okworobera abazaire baabo, ahabw'okuba ekiragiyo kya Ruhanga, n'ekihikire kukikora, kandi “*kugira ngu mube gye, kandi mutuure omu nsi.*” Okworobera nikwegamira okuheereza abazaire ekitiinisa. Omu muringo gumwe, omusingye gw'okuheereza abazaire ekitiinisa, nigwo musingye mukuru oguri enyima y'omukago gw'abantu omu bantu. Omuntu orikukurira omu kitiinisa n'okworobera abazaire be, naija kugira omusingye gw'okuheereza ekitiinisa abebembezi abandi n'obugabe bw'abantu abandi.

Paulo naagamba aha envunuura ya Septante y'ekiragiyo kya kataano ahari ikumi (**Kur 20:12** reeba na **Bir 5:16**). Kwonka, omu kicweka ky'ahamuheru ky'ebighambo ebi, akahindura ebighambo ebiri omu **Kur 20:12** ebyabaire nibigamba aha kwongyera ebiro by'omuntu “*omu nsi.*” Eki nikihikaana n'amazima ngu ekanisa tekiri omu ihanga rya Israeli, kureka erimu abantu “*kuruga omu nganda zoona n'endimi zoona n'abantu boona n'amahanga goona*” omunsi yoona (**Kush 5:9**).

- **6:4:** *Naimwe baishebo, murekye kugwisa kubi abaana baanyu, kureka mubarere, nimubategyeka gye, kandi nimubeegyeseza omuri Mukama.*

Baishebo nibagambwaho aha, obundi ahabwokuba nibatwarwa nk'omutwe gw'eka (reeba **Num 1:4**); kwonka ebiragiyo ebiri omu mushororongo ogu nibigyendera aha bazaire bombi. Ekiragiyo kibi (“*murekye kugwisa kubi abaana baanyu*”) nikikuraturwa ekiragiyo kirungi (“*kureka mubarere, nimubategyeka gye, kandi nimubeegyeseza omuri Mukama*”). Okugwisa kubi abaana baanyu nikyoreka okubatwariza omu muringo ogurikuguma nigugyenda omu maisho. Ekikorwa nk'ekyo mporampora nikireetaho ekiniga n'okwetomboita ebirikureetaho obwangani aheeru. Okukuza abaana omu kutendeka n'okuhaburwa kwa Mukama, nikitwariramu okuta Ekigambo kya Ruhanga, enteekateeka ya Ruhanga, hamwe n'emihanda ya Ruhanga omu maisho g'abaana baitu obwire bwona (reeba **Bir 6:6; Enf 22:6**). Ekyo nikibaasa kukorwa kurabira omu kushaba hamwe n'okushaba kw'eka; okureeba ngu baine eby'okureeberaho birungi omu kanisa; okutwara orubazo (okukuratira Kristo); okubeegyesa Baiburi n'oku Baibuli erikukwata aha mbeera z'abantu; n'okushabira abaana baawe. Obujunaanizibwa obw'emiringo ebiri “*kugwisa kubi abaana baanyu*” hamwe na “*mubarere, nimubategyeka gye, kandi nimubeegyeseza omuri Mukama*” n'obujunaanizibwa bw'abaana bw'okworobera abazaire baabo n'okuheereza abazaire baabo n'abazaire baabo ekitiinisa.

Omu bantu b'Abarooma, rukundo y'abantu omu maka ekaba etari ya buriiho, nainga etariho; baishebo bakaba batarikukira kworeka rukundo nainga okushemererwa. Kurugirira aha mateeka g'abarooma aga *patria*

potestas, taata akaba aine obushoborozi aha magara n'okufa, ti aha buhuuku bwe bwonka, kureka aha maka ge goona. Hakaba hatariho kintu kyona omu nsi eya ira ekyabaire nikitwara obujunanizibwa aha musheija kandi taata ekirikushushana na Paulo arikugamba omuri **5:25-33** na **6:4**. Okutashushana n'omubyobuhangwa bw'Abarooma, **Efe 6:4** “n'ekyetaago ky'abashaija kukora ebintu barikuteekateeka aha birungi by'abaana baabo. Okwongyera ahari ekyo, nikyetenga ngu ekitinisa n'ebyetengo by'abaana biteekateekweho, ahabw'okuba okurumba kw'ekiniga nikubaasa kuruga omu ba taata kuremesa ebigyendererwa n'ebyetengo by'abaana baabo, okukoresa ekitiinisa ky'eka yaabo, n'okukoresa obushoborozi bw'abaana baabo [nk'oku kyabaire nikikorwa omu bantu b'abarooma]. Omu mwanya gw'okukoresa obushoborozi bwabo, abashaija bashemereire kutendeka abaana baabo omu mihanda ya Mukama, ekindi ekirikubajutsya obuhereza obuheirwe abashaija n'obujunaanizibwa bwabo ahari Mukama waitu Yesu Kristo” (Gombis 2005: 328-29) N'ekyarugiremu, “engiri ekataho enshonga nsya omu bujananizibwa bw'abazaire erikugira ngu enyehurira z'omwana zishemereire kugyenderwaho. Omu kicweka ahu obushoborozi bwa taata (*patria potestas*) bwabaire butarikugambwaho, eki kikaba kiri eky'omutaano munonga.” (Wood 1978: 81)

Ebiteekateeko ebi bikakora kihango omu kuhindura eby'obuhangwa. Sue Bohlin naagira ati, “Emitwarize y'abakristaayo neegamba ngu abashaija n'abakazi baine omugasho nigushushana. Abashaija bakahaburwa kukunda abakazi baabo, barekye kugwisa kubi abaana baabo. Emisingye egi ekaba neetonganira kimwe n'ekitongore ky'Abarooma ekya *patria potestas*, ekyabaire nikiha obushoborozi bw'amagara n'okufa omu maka omushaija otwariiremu n'omukazi we. Obu *patria potestas* bwahendeire kwihwaho omugabe w'eihanga owaabaire aine emitindo ya Baibuli, ekyo kikahindura munonga eby'obuhangwa bwabo! Abakazi nabo bakaheebwa obushoborozi oburikushushana aha bintu byabo nk'abashaija, kandi omurundi gw'okubanza, abakazi bakaikirizibwa kurinda abaana baabo. . . . Ahabw'okwegyesa kwa Yesu Kristo, abakazi omu nsi yoono obwahati, okukira munonga omu mahanga g'oburengyerwa-izooba, baine obugabe n'obugabe bwingi kukira omu bwire obundi obw'ebyafaayo. Nikitwara obwire bukye okutaayaaya omu mahanga g'abaharabu nainga amahanga g'ensi ey'akashatu okureeba obugabe bukye obu abakazi baine omu mahanga ahu obukristaayo butwire buri bukye nainga butariho. N'ekintu kirungi munonga ekyahikire aha bakazi.” (Bohlin 2023: “Effects of Christianity on Culture”)

6:5-8: ⁵ *Imwe abahuuku, mworobere bakama baanyu ab'omu nsi, nk'abarikworobera Kristo, mubatiine nimutetema n'omutima ogutaine buryarya.* ⁶ *Mutabakorera ahabw'okureebwa, nk'abarikwenda kusiimwa abantu, kureka nk'abahuuku ba Kristo abakora ebi Ruhanga akunda, nimukora mwihire aha mutima.* ⁷ *Mubakorere n'omutima murungi, nk'abarikukorerwa Mukama, ti nk'abarikukorerwa abantu,* ⁸ *nimumanya ngu ekirungi kyona eki omuntu akora, aryakihurwa Mukama, yaaba muhuuku nari ow'obusingye.*

Eki n'ekicweka eki tushemereire kukoresa omu “okushushanisa” eriizooba (reeba na **Kol 3:22-25; 1 Pet 2:18-20**). Ekicweka eki nikigamba ahari “abahuuku” hamwe na “abakama.” Ebyentatsya y'obugabe bwa Rooma ekaba eyegamire aha buhuuku. Abantu baingi bakaba bari abahuuku. Abahuuku bakakora emirimo y'emiringo yoono: omu misiri, omu birombe, omu maka, omu bizinesi, nk'abegyesa, n'ebirara. Obumwe bakaba bagura obugabe bwabo (reeba **Byak 22:25-28; 1 Kor 7:21**). Eriizooba obuhuuku bwihwaho omunsi yoono. Kwonka, omu bintu ebimwe ebikuru, hariho okushushana (i.e., okushushana kw'amaani) ahagati y'obuhuuku na n'emirimo y'obunaku obu: omuri buri mbeera omuntu (omuhuuku/omukozi) naakorera omuntu ondiijo (mukama/omukozesa).¹²

Buri ky'okureeberaho nikihwaho. Nk'eky'okureeberaho, abahuuku bakaba batiine bugabe kandi tibarikubaasa kuruga aha mirimo yaabo baaba batarikukunda emirimo yaabo nainga baaba batarikukunda omuringo ugu babaire nibabatwarizamu. Kwonka abakozi baine obugabe omu biragiro kandi nibabaasa kuruga aha mirimo yaabo baaba nibenda. N'ahabw'ekyo, Baiburi ku erikugamba aha mbeera ezitarikushushana n'embeera ezirihho hati, nitubaasa kuronda emisingye y'eby'obuhangwa eriho kandi tukagyendera aha misingye egyo turikugyerageranisa. Twaba nitukora eki, tushemereire kwegyendesereza obutatwara engyerageranisa ahaiguru munonga (i.e., twine kumanya *entaaniso* ahagati y'embeera ya baiburi hamwe n'okushushana). Tushemereire kumanya entaaniso eri ahagati ya *obukama* bwa omukozesa aha mukozi (obuhuuku) na *emikago y'okwikirizana* ahagati y'omukozesa n'omukozi (emirimo y'omurembe). Omusingye gw'okuheereza Ruhanga ekitiinisa omu muringo ugu omuntu arikukoraganamu n'obushoborozi/obwebembezi omu myanya y'emirimo ey'omurembe, nigubaasa kworekwa omu miringo egi: “Hikiiriza endagaano yaawe nk'oku orikubaasa, ekirikumanyisa, omu muringo ogurikuhaisa Ruhanga ekitiinisa kandi nikireetera abatarikwikiriza haihi

¹² Okukoresa ebyahandiikirwe hamwe n'emisingye ya Baiburi kurabira omu kugyerageranisa, nikigambwaho omu Menn 2017: 39-56.

n'obukama bwa Ruhanga” (Webb 2001: 54).

Omu kicweka eki, Paulo ariyo nashoboorora ngu, ahabw'okugira ngu okworobera kw'abahuuku (abakozi) ni “*nka ahari Kristo*” na “*nk'oku ahari Mukama*,” tikwakiriho bubaho. Ebirikwetengwa ebirikushushana bikakorwa aha birikukwata aha bakazi (5:22) hamwe n'abaana (6:1). Paulo nahamya ngu obuheereza bw'abahuuku ahari bakama baabo ab'omu nsi (abakozesa) bushemereire kuruga aha mutima (mm. 5-6), n'amazima, ti kuheereza kw'amaisho kwonka (i.e., mukama ku arikureeba), kwonka n'ekigyendererwa kirungi. Enshonga ye n'okugira ngu, nk'oku yaagizire omu **Kol 3:17**, “*Kandi eki muraagambe kyona, n'eki muraakore kyona, byona mubikore omu iziina rya Mukama waitu Yesu, nimusiima Ruhanga Isheboona omuriwe.*” Naayoreka ngu n'obu abakozi nk'abo baraabe bari abahuuku b'abantu omu nsi egi, n'amazima “*n'abahuuku ba Kristo*” (m. 6). N'ahabw'ekyo, obuheereza bwabo n'obw'omwoyo, kandi Kristo naija kubashashura (m. 8).

- **6:9:** *Kandi imwe bakama baabo, naimwe mube nikwo mwabatwaza, murekye kubatiinisa, nimumanya ngu Mukama waanyu mwembi ari omu iguru, kandi tashoroora mu bantu.*

Omurundi ogundi, Paulo naaha ebiragiho hamwe n'obujunaanizibwa aha bakama (abakozesa). Nk'oku kyabaire kiri ekihikire aha bashaija n'abakazi, abazaire n'abaana, obujunaanizibwa obu aha bakama tibukabaho kandi bukaba butarikuhikaana n'eb'obuhangwa. Obujunaanizibwa bwa mukama bwabaasa kutunguura omutindo gw'omuhuuku kandi bukakyendeza obushoborozi bwa omukozesa. Nk'oku Paulo yaayebwize abahuuku ngu bakaba bari “*abahuuku ba Kristo*” (m. 6), nahabwekyo najutsya bakama ngu bo, hamwe n'abahuuku baabo, baine owamazima “*Mukama . . . ari omu iguru, kandi tarikushoroora.*” Eki nikitwara abahuuku na bakama aha rurengo rumwe—nk'ab'eishe - emwe na banyaanyazi - itwe omuri Kristo. Ekyo akakishoborora omu **Gal 3:28**, “*Tihariho Muyudaaya nainga Omugriika, tihariho muhuuku nainga ow'obusingye, tihariho musheija nainga omukazi; ahabw'okuba mwena muri omwe omuri Kristo Yesu*” (reeba na **Kol 3:11; Filemoni 16**).

Paulo ku arikugira ngu, “*bakama baabo, naimwe mube nikwo mwabatwaza,*” naaba nagamba ngu, nk'oku abahuuku bashemereire kutwaza bakama baabo nk'aba Kristo (i.e., nibabaheereza “*nka ahari Kristo*” na “*nka owa Mukama*”), n'ahabw'ekyo bakama bashemereire kutwaza abahuuku baabo nka Kristo! Eki nikihikaana n'ebiragiho ebindi eby'omu Byahandiikirwe ebyabaire nibabaasa kworeka obushoborozi bw'omukozesa, i.e., “*kunda mutaahi waaawe nk'oku orikwekunda*” (**Mat 22:39**) kandi “*kutwariza abandi nk'oku orikwenda ngu bakutwarize*” (**Luka 6:31**). Ebi byona bikakora nk'omuringo gw'okuhakanisa ekibi ky'obushuma. N'obu okuihwaho kw'obushuma okwetroora ensi yoono kurikutwara obwire, n'ahabw'emitwarize y'abakristaayo egi—ngu omuri Yesu Kristo tihariho muhuuku nainga ow'obusingye, kwonka twena turi omwe nk'ab'eishe - emwe na banyaanyazi—abakuristaayo nibo beebembeire orutaro rw'okurwanisa obuhuuku kuhisya obu bwaihwaho.

EBIBUZO BY'OKUGAANIRAHU

1. Ebiri omu 5:22-24 bishemereire kukoresibwa bita?

2. N'obu ebiragiho bya Paulo aha bashaija birikuba biri biringwa kandi birimu bingi kukira ebiragiho bye aha bakazi, hamwe n'obujunaanizibwa bw'abashaija obw'okwefeereza, amakanisa maingi nigamara obwire bukye omu kwegyesa ebirikukwata ahari eki, kwonka omu mwanya gw'ekyo, nigakira kugamba ngu “abakazi bashemereire kworobera abashaija baabo.” Noteekateeka ngu eki nikibaho ahabw'enki?

- Abashaija nibabaasa kworeka bata ngu nibakunda abakazi baabo?
- Rukundo y'omushaija ahari omukazi we eshemereire kutwarwamu ki kandi etarikushushana n'omuringo ugu abashaija abatari Bakristaayo barikukoraganamu n'abakazi baabo?

3. Ekyahandikirwe eki nikikwata kita aha muringo ugu orikureebamu ekanisa (reeba m. 32)?

4. Ni bintu ki ebi abazaire barikukora kureetera abaana baabo kugira ekiniga?

5. Abazaire bashemereire kukora ki okukuza abaana baabo omu “kuhana n'okwegyesa kwa Mukama” (6:4)?

6. Abakozi nibabaasa bata kuheereza Ruhanga ekitiinisa omu mirimo yaabo?

7. Abakozesa bashemereire kutwaza bata abakozi baabo?

K. 6:10-20—Okwemerera n'abarikwera n'okurwanisa sitaane

Ekicweka eki eky'ahamuheru omu baruha eri Abaefeso nikigamba aha ntaro y'eby'omwoyo n'oku barikubaasa kuzirwanisa. Eki nikihikaana n'ebi Paulo atwire nagamba, ngu amagara goona, yaaba obushwere, amaka, emirimo, nainga ebintu ebindi eby'omumagara, n'eby'omwoyo. Amagara gaitu nigakorwa omu by'obuhangwa nk'omukago, emirimo, eby'obutegeyeke, eby'entaasya n'ebirara. N'obu kiraabe kiri kityo, ebintu ebi byona nibyoreka enshonga z'eby'omwoyo n'amaani agari enyima. Twine kumanya ngu n'obu turaabe tutarikubasa kubareeba nari kubetegyereza, emizimu neekora kandi negyezaho kukwata kubi aha magara gaitu n'okuzibira okujanjaara kw'engiri.

- **6:10-17:** ¹⁰ *Eky'aha muheru, mube abahamire omuri Mukama n'omubushoboorozi bw'amaani ge.* ¹¹ *Mujware eby'okurwanisa byona ebya Ruhanga, mubone kwemerera mutasingwirwe bugobywa bwa Sitaane.* ¹² *Ahabw'okuba titurikufukaana n'abaine omubiri n'eshagama, kureka niturwana n'ebirikutegeyeke n'ebiiine obushoboorozi n'ebirikutwara ensi egi omu busingye obu obw'omwirima, kandi niturwana n'amahe g'emyoyo emibi ey'omu myanya y'omu iguru.* ¹³ *N'ahabw'ekyo mukwate eby'okurwanisa byona ebya Ruhanga, mubone kuguma aha izooba ribi; kandi, ku muriheza kukora byona, mwemerere muhamire.* ¹⁴ *Ahabw'ekyo mwemerere, MWEZIRIKIRE AMAZIMA OMU NDA NK'ORUKOBA, MUJWAIRE EKY'OKUHIKIRIRA NK'EKYOMA KY'OKWEKINGIZA OMU KIFUBA,* ¹⁵ *mujwaire ENKAITO EZ'OKWETEEKATEEKA KUGAMBA ENGIRI Y'OBUSINGYE;* ¹⁶ *kandi ahari ebyo byona mukwatireho engabo y'okwikiriza, ei murikubaasa kuraarisa emyambi y'omuriro yoono ey'Omubi.* ¹⁷ *Kandi mujware ENKOFIIRA EY'OKUJUNWA, na rurara y'Omwoyo, nikyo kigambo kya Ruhanga.*

Omu kicweka eki, Paulo naakoresa ekishushani kya Isaaya. Nahiriira nainga arikugamba ahari Isaaya omu **mm. 14 (Isa 11:5; 59:17), 15 (Isa 52:7), na 17 (Isa 59:17)**. Frank Thielman naareeba, “Paulo naahindura ‘eby'okurwanisa bya Ruhanga’ kuruga ahari Ruhanga wenka, nainga kuruga ahari masiya we [i.e., omuri Isaaya], aha bantu ba Ruhanga omu kicweka eki ahabwokuba, oihireho 1:20-23; 2:6, naamanya ngu obusinguzi bw'abantu ba Ruhanga ahari sitaane tibwahwire. Hatariho kubanganisa, Ruhanga atabukire abeebembezi, ab'obushoborozi, hamwe n'amaani ‘g'ensi egi ey'omwirima’ (6:12), kwonka ebikondo by'omuriro eby'obutegeyeke obucwekirwe nibigumizamu kutahirira abantu ba Ruhanga. Ahabw'ekyo, ahagati y'obusinguzi bwa Kristo n'okuhikiirira kw'ekigyendererwa kya Ruhanga omuri Kristo, abaikiriza boona bashemereire kutooreza Ruhanga omu bujunaanizibwa bwe nk'omurwani wa Ruhanga.” (Thielman 2007: 832) Omu bwiire bukye, tushemereire kutooreza Kristo na Ruhanga omu kworeka rukundo n'okusaasira abandi (**4:32; 5:1**) hamwe n'okwemerera omu mazima, okuhikiirira n'okwikiriza.

Abategeyeke, amaani, amahe g'ensi egi ag'omwirima, hamwe n'emyoyo y'obubi omu myanya y'omu iguru (**m. 12**) ezi turikurwanisa nitukoresa abantu, ebitongore by'abantu, eby'obuhangwa, n'ebindi bintu eby'obuhangwa kukora ebi barikwenda omu rutaro rw'eby'omwoyo n'eby'obuhangwa oru turimu. Amazima ngu amaani agu turikurwanisa n'ag'omwoyo, gashemereire kutureetera kumanya ebintu bibiri. Ekintu ky'okubanza eki tushemereire kumanya n'okugira ngu “entaro zaitu n'ez'omwoyo, . . . Omwanya ugu Sitaane arikukoreramu tiguri omu bushambani nainga obukozi bw'ebibi, kureka n'ediini. Reebe ebihandiiko byona ebirikugamba ahariwe omu Byahandiikirwe, kandi reeba oku birikuhikaana n'enfumu za Sitaane ezirikumanywa omu nsi n'omu Bukristayo.” (Bullinger 1968: 204) Omuntu ku yakuronda “Sitani” nari “omuregi” omu bitabo ebirikushoboroora, omuntu naija kureeba ngu ebihandiiko ebirikukwata ahari Sitaane nibikwata ahakukyebeza Yesu kureka omurimo gwe, hamwe n'okukyebeza n'okukoresa Petero, Yuda, Ananiya, n'abandi omu by'omwoyo; hariho ebigambo bikye ebirikugamba ahari sitaane okureetera abantu kukora ebikorwa by'obushaarizi n'obushambani. Kwonka, n'obu arikugyezaho abantu kukora ebikorwa by'obushaarizi, eby'obushambani, nainga ebibi ebindi, enshonga eriho n'ey'eby'omwoyo. Enshonga n'okugira ngu ekishushani “n'ekintu kyona eky'omugasho ahariwe okukira Ruhanga, ekintu kyona ekirikukureetera kuteekateeka munonga okukira Ruhanga, ekintu kyona eki orikwenda kukuheereza eki Ruhanga wenka arikubaasa kukuheereza” (Keller 2009: xvii). Timothy Keller naagumizamu naagira ati, “Nituteekateeka ngu ebishushani n'ebintu bibi, kwonka ekyo tikyo kiri. Okweyongyera kw'ebirungi, nikwo turikubaasa kuteekateeka ngu nibibaasa kuhikiiriza ebyetengo byaitu n'amatsiko gaitu. Ekintu kyona nikibaasa kukora nka ruhanga w'ebishobobo, namunonga ebintu ebirikukirayo oburungi omu magara.” (Keller 2009: xvii) Esente, eka, obusinguzi, okuteerana, amaani, n'ebintu byaitu—ekintu kyona—nibibaasa kukoresibwa Sitaane hamwe n'abategeyeke, amaani, amaani g'omwirima, n'amaani g'eby'omwoyo g'obubi omu iguru, okutwiha ahari Ruhanga. Kyona nikishushana n'okuramya ebishushani. Niyo nshonga ahabw'enki Ezekieli arikugamba ahari “ebishushani ebiri omu mutima”

(**Ezek 14:3**). Byonka n'ekicweka ky'orutaro rw'eby'omwoyo oru twine.

Ekya kabiri, ku turikukimanya ngu amagara goona n'ag'omwoyo, nainga okworekwa kw'eby'omwoyo, kishemereire kuhindura enteekateeka yaitu n'okushwijuma abantu, enshonga z'ensi ezi turikukora nazo, hamwe n'abazigu baitu ab'ensi. Abantu nibo “eimaasiro”—hamwe na ekiconco— omu rutaro rw'amaani orw'omu iguru. Bo *tibari* bazigu. Bo bari *ekyo* ekiturikuranira, kutari kuburwanisa. Niyo nshonga ahabw'enki Yesu yaagizire ati, ⁴³ “*Mukahurira ku kyagambirwe ngu, 'OKUNDE MUTAAHI WAAWE oyangye omuzigu waawe.*” ⁴⁴ Kwonka nyowe *nimbagambira nti: Mukunde abazigu baanyu, kandi mushabire n'abarikubahiiga,* ⁴⁵ *mubone kuba abaana ba Shoimwe ori omu iguru; ahabw'okuba eizooza rye arijwisiza ababi n'abarungi, kandi agwisiza enjura abahikiriire n'abatahikiriire.* ⁴⁶ *Mbwenu ku muraabe nimukunda abarikubakunda, muryaheebwa bihembo ki? N'abahooza tikwo bakora batyo?* ⁴⁷ *Kandi ku muraabe nimuramutsya beene waanyu bonka, abandi nimubakiza ki? N'abanyamahanga tikwo bakora batyo?”* (**Mat 5:43-47**)

Paulo nahamya ebigambo bya Kristo obu yaagira omu **m. 11** ngu itwe “*mubone kwemerera mutasingwirwe bugobya bwa Sitaane.*” Ekigambo ekirikuvunuurwa nka “obugobya” (*methodeia*) nikireebeka omurundi gumwe omu endagaano ensya, obu Paulo arikugira omuri **Efe 4:14** ngu, ahabw'okugira ngu titushemereire kugaruka kuba abaana bato, titushemereire “*ngu turekye kuguma turi abaana, nituza oku n'oku, nitutwarwa buri muyaga gw'enyegyesa n'oburyarya bw'abantu n'obugobya bwabo n'obwengye bwona bw'okutuhabisa.*” Enshonga ya Paulo, okukira munonga ku erikushangwa ahagati ya **4:14** na **6:11**, n'okugira ngu “emitwarize” yaitu y'okurwanisa amahe g'ebibi agatuteekateekireho, teshemereire kutooreza emihanda y'ensi hamwe n'ey'omubi. Eki tikirikutwariramu okwanga abazigu baitu kyonka, beitu n'okwetantara okukoresa emiringo y'okubuzabuza abantu, okwerarikirira, omururu, okwetunguura, etc. Hariho ebibi by'amaani omu nsi ebishemereire kuzibirwa. Twine abazigu b'amazima. Kwonka, eki Paulo arikutugyemesereza kukora omu kicweka eki, nk'oku Yesu arikutugyemesereza kukikora omuri **Matayo 5**, n'okureeba abazigu baitu n'amaani amabi omu nsi kurugiirira aha by'omwoyo. Okukora aha nshonga n'oburemeezi obu turikushanga tikuri omu by'obutegeyeke, eby'entaasya, nainga eby'amahe. Eky'okugarukamu n'engiri.

Ahabw'okugira ngu oru n'orutaro rw'eby'omwoyo orurikukorwa omu nsi, Paulo akakoresa eky'okureeberaho ky'ebikwato by'amahe, nk'ebi abaserukare omu bunaku bwe baabaire nibajwara. Hariho ebintu bingi ebi tushemereire kumanya ebirukukwata aha by'okurwanisa ebi. Eky'okubanza, ni *eby'okurwanisa bya Ruhanga* (**mm. 11, 13**). N'ogwo ou tushemereire kurabamu, kandi omuri we tushemereire kuba ab'amaani (**m. 10**). Nk'oku Paulo yaagambire omu **1:19**, tushemereire kumanya “*n'amaani ge agu aine ahariitwe abarikwikiriza, oku gari maingi munonga, nk'okukora kw'amaani g'obushoboorozi bwe oku kuri.*” Ekya kabiri, emirundi ebiri Paulo naagamba ngu “*Mujware eby'okurwanisa byona ebya Ruhanga*” (**mm. 11, 13**) Ahabw'okugira ngu turi omu rutaro rw'eby'omwoyo orw'omutindo gw'ahaiguru, turikurwanisa abazigu b'amaani, titurikubaasa kusingura twaba tutaine ebikwato birikwetengyesa. Ekya kashatu, yetegyerere ngu eby'okurwanisa byona ebi Paulo arikugambaho n'eby'okwerinda, okwihaho eky'ahamuhuru, “*rurara y'Omwwoyo, nikyo kigambo kya Ruhanga*” (**m. 17**). Eki nikyoreka amaani g'abazigu n'omugasho gw'okumanya gye ekigambo kya Ruhanga. Ekya kana, ekigyendererwa ky'eby'okurwanisa bya Ruhanga byona. e. , ekirikutubaasisa kukora, nikigambwaho emirundi eshatu omu kicweka eki, ekirikugira ngu, “*mwemerere*” (**mm. 11, 13, 14**). Okwemerere nikimanyisa okurwanisa omuregyi (“*aryabahunga,*” **Yak 4:7**) na kuguma ori omwesigwa mpaka aha muheru. Mark Owens naashoborora, oku “*mujware eby'okurwanisa byona ebya Ruhanga*” as nk'oku Paulo arikubishoborora omu **mm. 10-17**, “*nikitwariramu ekirikukira aha kwerinda okurwanisa 'bugobya bwa Sitaane'* (m. 11). Nikitwariramu n'okukoresa gye engiri nk'omuringo gw'okurwanisa ebibi n'okwongyera amaani g'ebihangirwe ebitsya ebyateirweho okufa n'okuzooka kwa Kristo.” (Owens 2016: 103)

Buri kicweka ky'eby'okurwanisa ebi Paulo arikuhandiika, nikimanyisa engyesa y'Ekikristaayo ey'omugasho. Omuntu naabaasa kushoborora oku okujwara “*eby'okurwanisa bya Ruhanga*” kurugiirira aha kugamba ngu nikishushana “n'okujwara Kristo” nainga “okujwara okushushana nawe.” Enda yaitu eshemereire kuzirikwa amazima (**m. 14**); Kristo niwe mazima (**Yoh 14:6**). okuhikiirira nk'ekyoma ky'okwekingiza omu kifuba (**m. 14**); Yesu niwe ohikiriire, niwe kuhikiirira kwaitu, kandi niwe arikureetaho okuhikiirira (**Mat 6:33; 27:19; Yoh 16:8-10; Byak 3:14; 7:52; 17:31; 22:14; Rom 5:18, 21; 10:4; 1 Kor 1:30; Fil 1:11; 3:9; Heb 1:8; 2 Pet 1:1; 1 Yoh 2:1; 3:7; Kush 19:11**). Ebigyere byaitu biine enkaito y'okweteekateekyera engiri y'obusingye (**m. 15**). Ekirikukwata ahari “engiri,” engiri niyo “*engiri ya Kristo*” (**Mak 1:1; Rom 1:9; 15:19; 2 Kor 4:4; 9:13; 10:14; Gal 1:7; 2 Tes 1:8**). Engiri yoona neekwata ahari Yesu n'ebi akozire. Amahurire marungi nigagira ngu Ruhanga atukoreire ebi tutabaasize kwekorera. Ruhanga akahinduka omuntu omuri Yesu Kristo. Yesu akabaho amagara agu tushemereire kutuura: akahurikiza Ruhanga Tataitwe omuri byona “*owaayohiibwe omu miringo yoona nkaitwe, kwonka We atashiishe*” (**Heb 4:15**). Ekyo kikamuhwera kuba omujwekyerwa waitu, okutwarira ebibi byaitu ahari we, n'okushashura ekiheneso ekyabaire kitarikubaasa kushashurwa (**Rom 8:1-4; 2**

Kor 5:21; Gal 3:13; Kol 2:13-14; 1 Tim 2:5-6; 1 Pet 2:24. Yesu okuzooka kuruga omu bafu n'okugaruka ahari Ishe, kikareetaho obuhame ngu Yesu n'oha kandi kyayoreka ngu Ishe akaikiriza okwehayo kwa Kristo aha musharaba ahabwaitu. N'ahabw'ekyo, Yesu n'oha, n'ebi akozire nibyo mutima gw'engiri. Aha bikwatiraine “n'obusingye,” Yesu ni Mukama w'obusingye (**Isa 9:6**), n'omugabe w'obusingye (**Heb 7:2**), n'obusingye bwaitu (**Efe 2:14**), kandi naareeta n'okutaho obusingye (**Luka 24:36; Yoh 14:27; 16:33; 20:19, 21, 26; Efe 2:15, 17; Kush 1:4**). Engabo y'okwikiriza (**m. 16**) hamwe n'enkoofiira y'okujunwa (**m. 17**) nikyo kimwe n'ebirikukwata ahari Yesu. Okujunwa kwaitu n'okwikiriza omuri Yesu Kristo (**Yoh 3:16; 6:47; Byak 2:38-39; 4:10-12; Rom 3:21-22; 10:9-10; Gal 2:16, 20; Efe 2:8**). Aha bikwatiraine rurara y'omwoyo, *n'ekigambo kya Ruhanga*” (**m. 17**), Yesu niwe kigambo kya Ruhanga. (**Yoh 1:1, 14; Kush 19:13**).

Ebintu ebindi bikye ebirikukwata aha kicweka eki bishemereire kumanywa. **Omushororongo 15** nigugamba ahari “ebigyere” byaitu okujwara engiri y'obusingye. Paulo naabaasa kuba nagamba aha bigyere ahabwokuba “ebigyere” nibyoreka “okutambura” kwaitu, kandi atwiire naata amaani aha kutambura kwaitu kuruga ahari **4:1** (reeba na **4:17**). Okwongyera ahari ekyo, okugamba ahari “engiri y'obusingye” erikukwata ahari “ebigyere” nikitwijutsya **Rom 10:14-15** ahu Paulo arikukoresa akakwate nk'ako, “*Mbwenu shi, abantu baryatakira bata, ou batakaikiirize? Kandi bayaikiriza bata ou batakahuriraga? Kandi baryahurira bata ahataru mubuurizi? 15 Kandi baryabuurira bata batatumirwe, “EBIGYERE BY'ABABUURIZI KA NI BIRUNGI MUNONGA, ABO ABABUURIRA ENGIRI Y'EBIGAMBO EBIRUNGI!”* Omu **Rom 10:15**, Paulo naavunuura kurungi kuruga omu **Isa 52:7** kugira ngu “*nimbareeta amakuru marungi g'ebintu birungi.*” Kwonka, **Isa 52:7** hamwe n'ebihandiiko bingi ebya **Rom 10:15** nibigira ngu, “*kubuurira engiri y'obusingye.*” Enshonga n'okugira ngu n'obu “*eby'okurwanisa byona ebya Ruhanga*” biri eky'okureeberaho ky'orutaro, tushemereire kweyoreka kandi tukareeta obusingye. Omu **m. 16**, egyo “engabo y'okwikiriza” neetubaasisa “*kuraarisa emyambi y'omuriro yoonna ey'Omubi.*” Kwonka ekyo nikijja kubaho twakoresa okwikiriza kwaitu. Kututurikukoresa okwikiriza kwaitu, titurikubaasa kusingura ebi omuregi arikukora. Omu muringo ogundi, okwikiriza kwaitu nikubaasa kukorwaho twaba nitukukoresa. Omu **m. 17**, ekyo ekigambo “mujware,” ekirikukwata ahari “*enkoofiira ey'okujunwa,*” n'ekigambo ekitarikushushana na “*mukwate*” omu **mm. 13 na 16**. Omu **mm. 13 na 16** ekigambo nikimanyisa “yehembe kandi okwate” (Zodhiates 1993: *analambanō*, 153). Omuri **m. 17**, ekigambo ekikoresiibwe nikimanyisa “Okwikiriza ekyahabwa n'ekigyendererwa kandi n'obwangu. Okutwara ahabwawe ekirikuheebwayo nari ekirikureetwa omuntu ondiiho, okutunga.” (Zodhiates 1993: *dechomai*, 409-10) Paulo naagaruka yaayoreka ngu okujunwa kwaitu n'ekikorwa kya Ruhanga; titurikwetenga kandi titukukukozire, kureka nitubaasa kukutunga. Ekigambo ky'Orugriika ekyo “ekigambo” kya Ruhanga ni *rhēma*, eki arikugambaho nka “enyegyesa n'ebiraganiso bya Ruhanga ebirikworekwa n'okwegyesibwa omu Baiburi” (Zodhiates 1993: *rhema*, 1263). Omu nshonga egi, Paulo ariyo nagamba ngu twine kumanya n'okukoresa engyenderwaho n'ebiraganiso bya Ruhanga ebirikworekwa n'okwegyesibwa omu Baiburi ebirikukwata aha mbeera ei turimu.

- **6:18-20:**¹⁸ *mushabire omu Mwoyo obutoosha omu kushaba kw'emiringo yoonna n'okweshengyereza, nimubyezirikia n'okugumisiriza kwona, nimushabira abarikwera boona;*¹⁹ *kandi naanye munshabire, mbone kuheebwa okugamba n'obumanzi, hoona ahi ndyashamiza akanwa kangye okumanyisa enaama y'engiri,*²⁰ *ei ndi entumwa yaayo omu nkomo, ngigambe n'obumanzi, nk'oku kinshemereire.*

Paulo akahendera ebaruha ye arikworeka omugasho gw'okushaba. Eki kikabaho ahonaaho bwanyima y'okugamba aha ntaro z'omwoyo n'okujwara “*eby'okurwanisa bya Ruhanga byona.*” Eki tikirikutangaza. Ahanyima y'okuhinduka, abeegi bakaba batarikubaasa kubinga omuzimu ogwabaire nigureetera omwojo okwetomboita. Yesu ku yaizire, akabinga omudayimooni yaakiza omwojo. Abeegi bakamubuuza ahabwenki babaire batarikubaasa kumubinga, Yesu yaagarukamu ati, “*ow'omuringo nk'ogu tarikubingwa kindi kureka okushaba n'okwesiibyakwo*” (**Mak 9:26**; reeba na **Mat 17:21**). N'ahabw'ekyo, okushaba n'ekintu ky'omugasho omu rutaro rwaitu “*niturwana n'ebirikutegeyeka n'ebiine obushoboorozi n'ebirikutwara ensi egi omu busingye obu obw'omwirima, kandi niturwana n'amahe g'emoyoyo emibi ey'omu myanya y'omu iguru*” (**m. 12**).

Okushaba n'empurizagana na Ruhanga. Nikyegamira aha kwikiriza kwaitu n'okumwesiga. N'obu kiraabe nikitwariramu kumushaba, nikitwariramu n'okumuhurikiza. Ebyahandiikirwe bingi nibyoreka ekirikureetera okushaba kurungi. Ebicweka ebyo birimu:

- **Yoh 15:7**—*Ku muraagume omuriinye, n'ebigambo byangye byaguma omuriimwe, mushabe kyona eki murikwenda, kiryabakorera.* “Okuguma omuri Yesu” nikyo kintu ky'okubanza okwetengwa okushaba kugarukwamu. Ekiteekateeko eki nikigambwaho D. A. Carson, “*Ku oraagume omuriinye ni kigambwaho kakye omuri mm. 9ff., kandi nikyo kirikwingana na okukora byona ebi Yesu arikuragiira; Ku . . . n'ebigambo byangye byaguma omuriimwe n'omuringo ogundi ogw'okuhika aha mazima gamwe. Ebigambo*

bya Yesu (*rhēmata*) n'ebigambo byona hamwe ebirukukora Yesu 'ekigambo' (m. 3; *logos*). Ebigambo nk'ebyo bishemereire kuguma omu biteekateeko n'omutima gw'omwegi, kugira ngu okukuratira Kristo, n'eky'obuhangwa ekintu kyona omu nsi. . . . Okukwatanisa omumwanya gumwe nikureetaho okukwatanisa omubindi; okukyebera omumwanya ogurikworekwa ogw'okworobera Kristo n'okukyebera omwanya ogutarikworekwa ogw'amaani g'eby'omwoyo. Ebi byona nikishushana n'okuguma omu muzaabibu; obwo nibwo bumwe oburikurugwamu ebijuma. Okukigamba omu kushaba, omwikiriza nk'ogwo orikworobera naabaasa kushaba kurungi, ahabw'okuba byona ebi arikushaba nibihikaana n'ekigyendererwa kya Ruhanga.” (Carson 1991: 517-18)

• **Yak 4:3**—*Mushaba, timuheebwa, ahakuba mushaba kubi kubikoresa okwetenga kwanyu.*

Ebigyendererwa byaitu by'okushaba bishemereire kuba bihikire. Okwenda sente n'ebintu by'okwekoresa, n'ekigyendererwa kibi. Eshaara y'okushaba kwaitu teshemereire kwefaho.

• **Yak 5:16b**—*Okushaba kw'ohikiriire kugira amaani maingi omu kukora kwakwo.* Okukora gye, omuntu orikushaba ashemereire kuba “ohikiriire.” Ekyo nikimanyisa ngu akajunwa, aine “*ebiteekateeko bya Kristo*” (**1 Kor 2:16**), kandi ariyo naahinduka nk'ekishushani kya Kristo (**Rom 8:29**).

• **1 Yoh 3:22**—*Kandi eki tushaba kyona akituha, ahakuba tworobera ebiragiyo bye, kandi tukora ebishemereire omu maisho ge.* Okutunga ebi turikushaba nikirugirira aha kworobera ebiragiyo bya Kristo n'okukora ebirikumushemeza.

• **1 Yoh 5:14-15**—*Kandi obu nibwo bumanzi obu twine omuriwe, ngu kutushaba ekintu kyona nk'oku akunda, atuhurira. Kandi ku turaabe nitumanya ngu atuhurira omuri byona ebi tushaba, nitumanya ngu tutungire ebi twamushabire.* Okushaba okurikugarukwamu nikugyendera aha kushaba “*nk'oku akunda*” (kutari nk'oku turikwenda).

Omu **mm. 18-20**, Paulo naaha ebirukukurataho ebirukukwata aha kushaba kwaitu:

• Tushemereire kushaba “*obwire bwona*” (reeba nabwo **1 Tes 5:17**). Eki nikyoreka ngu “omwikiriza naija kuba ari omu kushaba obutoosha, arikweteekateekyera orutaro hamwe n'okwanjura. Kwonka omu bwire bw'oburemeezi obu, obuhwezi nk'obwo nibwo burikwetengwa munonga [i.e., *aha izooba ribi*, ' **m. 13**].” (Wood 1978: 89)

• Tushemereire kushaba “*omu mwoyo*.” Yusufu Turaki naashoboorora, “Okushaba omu mwoyo nikimanyisa ekirikukira aha kushaba omu ndimi. Nikimanyisa okushabira hamwe n'Omwoyo Orikwera, ekirikumanyisa, omu maisho g'Omwoyo Orikwera (Rom. 8:26-27; 1 Kor 2:6-16). Obwengye n'amaani gaitu nibiruga omu Mwoyo Orikwera, kandi kubitunga, twine kuguma nitukwatanisa nawe, niyo nshonga ahabw'enki nitugambirwa kushaba *buri kaire* n'obwire bwona (1 Tes 5:17).” (Turaki 2006: 1438)

• Tushemereire “*kuba twerinzire*” (reeba nabwo **Mak 13:33, 37**). Ekigambo eki nikihikaana n'ebi Paulo yaagambire aha ntaro z'omwoyo. Nikimaraho okuhanuura obwo turikwijuka ngu buriijo turi omu rutaro rw'eby'omwoyo n'amaani agatarikureebwa, nobu turaabe (nk'oku kirikuba kiri amazima obwire obwingi) tutarikureeba nainga kwetegyezeza orutaro nainga amaani agatarikureebwa.

• Tushemereire kushaba “*n'okugumisiriza kwona*.” Eki nikigambwa munonga omu kitabo ky'Okushuuruurwa. Okushuuruurwa nikushoboororera ekanisa oku Ruhanga arikukoragana n'ensi. N'ahabw'ekyo nikihiga abaikiriza okugumisiriza omu kurwana n'amaani g'ebibi, nk'oku Paulo arikukora aha. Okushuuruurwa nikwongyera okuhuumurizibwa n'okugarurwamu amaani oku turikwetenga okugumisiriza, ahabw'okuba nikitugambira ahamuheru gw'ekigyendererwa kya Ruhanga hamwe n'ebyaafaayo kandi nikitworeka ngu Kristo akasingura “*obugobywa bwa Sitaane*” (**m. 11**) na “*niturwana n'ebirikutegyeka n'ebiine obushoboorozi n'ebirikutwara ensi egi omu busingye obu obw'omwirima, kandi niturwana n'amahe g'emyoyo emibi ey'omu myanya y'omu iguru*” (**m. 12**). R. Fowler White naahendera ati, “Okugumizamu omu kwikiriza, oihireho okuhiiganisibwa, n'obusinguzi bw'ekanisa omu byafaayo” (White 2000: 168).

• Tushemereire kushabira “*abarikwera boona*, otwariiremu na Paulo. Okukira munonga, tushemereire kushaba ngu we n'abarikwera boona (otwariiremu naitwe) baheebwe ebigambo by'okubuurira engiri “*n'obumanzi*.” Akashaba emirundi ebiri ngu agambe “*n'obumanzi*” (**mm. 19-20**). Eki nikishushana n'okushaba kw'ekanisa okw'okubanza omu **Byak 4**. ESV neevunuura **Byak 4:29** nka “*reeba aha kutiinisa kwabo, ohe abaheereza baawe kugumizamu nibagamba ekigambo kyawe n'obumanzi*.”¹³ Ekigambo itwe omu **Byak 4:29** nikyo kimwe eki Paulo yaakoreise aha omu **m. 19**. Nikimanyisa obugabe bw'okugamba byona ebi omuntu arikuteekateeka nainga ebirukushemeza, obwesigye n'obumanzi, okukira munonga omu kugamba, oburungi n'obunyakare eby'okugamba, oburingaaniza, okugamba omu bantu, n'obwesigye ebirukubaho n'ebintu nk'okwikiriza omukukwatanisa na Ruhanga, okuhikiiriza emirimo y'ababuurizi

¹³ NASB, eyi ndikukoresa omu kitabo eki, nikigira ngu “*yetegyeze okutiinatinisa kwabo, kandi oreebe ngu abaheereza baawe reka ngambe ekigambo kyawe n'obwesigye*.”

b'engiri, okugumizamu n'amatsiko gaitu, hamwe n'ebikorwa ebirikutwariramu okukoresa okwikiriza okw'omutaano (Zodhiates 1993: *parrēsia*, 1124).

Ku Paulo yaahendeire ekicweka ky'amahurire omu baruha ye n'okuhanuura aha kushaba, kishemereire kututeganya. Okushaba kwaitu nikugyerageranisibwa kuta n'oku arikugira ngu tushemereire kuba nitushaba? Amaani g'orutaro rw'eby'omwoyo agu turikushanga gariho kandi nigakora munonga omu magara gaitu n'embeera zaitu nk'oku gaabaire gari omuri Paulo. Okukira munonga, nibangahi omuriitwe abarikushaba kugira obumanzi? Omu biri omu **Byak 4**, obumanzi bwa Petero na Yohaana nibwo bwabareeteire kukwatwa. Kwonka, ahanyima ya Petero na Yohaana kutiinisibwa reero barekurwa kuruga omu kihome, ekanisa ekashaba ngu, *“Mukama, twongyere obumanzi, ahabw'okuba hati turiyo nitubonabonesibwa. Ekyetengo kyaitu ky'obuhangwa twaba nitutinisibwa n'okwerinda. Otakaikiriza ekyo kubaho! Nyabura we, otuhe obumanzi omu kutinisa oku.”* Bakaba nibamanyanga ngu Ruhanga ariho, naakora munonga, kandi naija kukorera omuribo *“kwenda n'okukora”* nk'oku **Fil 2:13** erikugira.

Naitwe nikyo kimwe. Nitukira kushabira omuntu ou turikumanya, “Ruhanga, nkwehengyereza okureetera omuntu nk'ogwo kuba omukristaayo.” Omu mwanya gw'ekyo, ahabwenki otarikushaba, “Ruhanga, nkwehengyereza, nyikiriza ngu *nyowe* ngire obumanzi, kandi nkore nk'ekintu kyawe eky'okureeberaho omuntu ogwo kuhika ahari Kristo” na “Ruhanga, nkwehengyereza otandike kunyoreka emigisha y'okugambira abantu ebirikukukwataho n'okuba eky'okureeberaho ky'abandi.” Twatandika kushaba omu muringo ogwo, nitwija kutandika kureeba emigisha y'okugambira abantu ebirikukwata ahari Yesu. Nitwija kutandika kureeba emigisha y'okukoresa Yesu nk'eky'okureeberaho ky'abandi. Nitwija kutandika kukoresa emigisha egyo. Okukira ekyo, nitwija kutandika *kukoraho* emigisha y'okugamba n'abantu n'okuba eky'okureeberaho kya Yesu. Enkoragana yaitu na Yesu neija kweyongyera. Tihariho ekirikumanyisa ngu nitushaba kuba ab'omugasho ahari Yesu. Nikumanyisa ngu hati nitwija kugira obwesigye omuri Yesu n'obumanzi bw'okugamba n'okukora omu iziina rye.

EBIBUZO BY'OKUGAANIRAHU

1. Gamba ebirikukwata ahari “ebishushani ebiri omu mutima” ebi orikumanya omuri iwe n'abandi. Nibabaasa bata kwihwaho?
2. “Waajwire eby'okurwanisa bya Ruhanga byona”? Ku kiraabe nikwo kiri, ekyo okakikora ota kandi kikakora ki?
3. Ekyahandiikirwe eki nikihindura kita emiteekateekyere yaawe aha bantu na munonga abazigu baawe?
4. “Engiri” n'enki?
5. Ni bintu ki ebirikureetera okushaba kurungi?
6. Tushemereire kushaba tuta kandi omu muringo ki?
 - Tushemereire kushabira ki?
 - Ni bintu ki ebirikutremesa kushaba?
7. Warashabireho kugira obumanzi? Ni mbeera ki eyabaireho kandi n'enki ekyabaireho?

L. 6:21-24—Okuhendera

- **6:21-22:** ²¹ *Kandi Tukiko, ow'eishe-emwe orikukundwa, omuheereza omwesigwa omuri Mukama, aryabateekyerereza byona, mubone kumanya ebyangye n'ebi ndikukora.* ²² *Nikyo naamubatumiraho ku mumanya nk'oku turi, kandi ngu agumye emitima yaanyu.*

Ebyahandiikirwe ebi bibiri nibishushana n'ebiri omu **Kol 4:7-8**. Eki nikyoreka ngu bikahandiikwa omu bwire bumwe kandi nikishagika ekiteekateeko ngu Abaefeso ekaba eri “ebaruha y'okwetoroora” (nk'oku kyagambirweho omu kutandika, ahaiguru). Ahabw'okugira ngu ebaruha ekahandiikwa obu Paulo yaabaire ari omu kihome omuri Rooma (reeba **3:1; 4:1**), n'eky'obuhangwa ngu akaba nayenda ngu abo abu yaabaire naahandiikira bamanye embeera ye n'oku yaabaire naakora. Ngu Tikiko *“akahuumuriza emitima yaanyu”*

nikyoreka okufaayo kwa Paulo aha kanisa ei yaatandikireho. Ahabw'okugira ngu ekanisa n'eka (reeba okuhanuura okuri ahaiguru omu shuura ya 1), ab'eka bashemereire kufayo aha magara ga bataahi baabo.

- **6:23-24:** ²³ *Obusingye bugume n'ab'eishe-emwe, n'okukunda hamwe n'okwikiriza ebirikuruga ahari Ruhanga Isheboona na Mukama waitu Yesu Kristo.* ²⁴ *Embabazi zibe ahari boona abarikukunda Mukama waitu Yesu Kristo okukunda okutahwaho.*

Paulo naahendera ebaruha ze zoonza okwihaho eya **Abarooma** na “embabazi” (oba embabazi n'okukunda omu **1-2 Abakorinso**). Aha, natandika n'obusingye, rukundo hamwe n'okwikiriza, ebirikugambwaho munonga omu baruha egi. Nikyoreka butunu ngu nayenda ekanisa yoonza ey'omuri Efeso—Abayudaaya n'abanyamahanga—bagire omukago gumwe. Naahendera n'embabazi. Embabazi niziruga omu “rukundo n'okwikiriza, kuruga ahari Ruhanga Tataitwe na Mukama waitu Yesu Kristo.” Omu kicweka ky'ahamuhuru, “okukunda okutahwaho,” ekyo ekigambo “okukunda” tikiri omu Bugriika., N'ahabw'ekyo, omushororongo ogurikuhererukayo nigubaasa kuvunurwa nk'ogurikworeka ngu “embabazi zibe ahari abo boona abarikukunda Mukama waitu Yesu Kristo na obutahwaho [nainga, omu mazima (KJV); nainga obutajunda (YLT)].” Omugasho nigwo gumwe. Ekigyendererwa n'okukunda Mukama waitu Yesu Kristo okw'omutaano, okw'amazima, kandi okutahinduka. Omu muringo gumwe, naahendera nk'oku yaatandikire. Akatandika ebaruha arikuhimbisa Ruhanga “*otuhereize omugisha gw'eby'omwoyo omu myanya y'omu iguru omuri Kristo*” (1:3). Naahendera n'embabazi ezi Mukama waitu Yesu Kristo arikuha abo abarikumukunda, batabani be n'abaishiki be, abu yaacungwire n'eshagama ye kandi yaataho akamanyiso n'Omwoyo gwe. Kurugirira ahari ebyo byona, nitubaasa tuta kumukunda n'obutahwaho, n'amazima, n'obutajunda?

EBIBUZO BY'OKUGAANIRAHU

1. Nitubaasa kworeka tuta omukago gw'eka hamwe n'okufayo ahari bataahi baitu, nk'oku Paulo arikukora omu mm. 21-22?
2. Nitubaasa tuta kworeka rukundo etarikushishikara kandi y'amazima ahari Mukama Yesu Kristo omu magara gaitu?

EBYAGAMBWAHO

Abate, Ehetu. 2006. “Ephesians.” In *Africa Bible Commentary*, ed. Tokenboh Adeyemo, 1425-38. Nairobi: Word Alive.

Belleville, Linda. 1986. “‘Under Law’: Structural Analysis and the Pauline Conception of Law in Galatians 3:21–4:11.” *Journal for the Study of the New Testament* 26: 53-78.

Berkhof, Louis. 1949. *Systematic Theology*, 4th ed. Grand Rapids: Eerdmans. Online: <http://downloads.biblicaltraining.org/Systematic%20Theology%20by%20Louis%20Berkhof.pdf> [the page numbers in the text are from the online version].

Bohlin, Sue. 2023. “Christianity: The Best Thing That Ever Happened to Women.” *Bible.org*. Online: <https://bible.org/article/christianity-best-thing-ever-happened-women>.

Bowman, John Wick. 1947. “The Gospel and the Christian Family.” *Interpretation* 1: 436-49.

Bullinger, E. W. 1968. *Figures of Speech Used in the Bible*. Grand Rapids: Baker.

Burke, Trevor. 2006. *Adopted into God's Family: Exploring a Pauline metaphor*. Downers Grove, IL: InterVarsity.

Carson, D. A. 1991. *The Gospel According to John* (Pillar). Grand Rapids, MI: Eerdmans.

_____. 1994. *Divine Sovereignty and Human Responsibility*. Eugene, OR: Wipf and Stock.

Carson, D. A., and Douglas Moo. 2005. *An Introduction to the New Testament*. Grand Rapids: Zondervan.

Clifford, Richard. 2002. *Psalms 1-72* (AOTC). Nashville: Abington.

Crabtree, Jack. 2001. “The Tao of Faith: A Reconsideration of Taoist Evangelicalism.” Online: <https://guttenberg.edu/2001/02/the-tao-of-faith/>.

- Danker, Frederick, ed. 2000. *A Greek-English Lexicon of the New Testament and Other Early Christian Literature*. Chicago: The University of Chicago Press.
- Demarest, Bruce. 1997. *The Cross and Salvation*. Wheaton, IL: Crossway.
- Feinberg, John. 2001. *No One Like Him*. Wheaton, IL: Crossway.
- Foulkes, Francis. 1989. *The Letter off Paul to the Ephesians*, rev. ed. (TNTC). Grand Rapids: Eerdmans.
- Green, Joel, and Scot McKnight, eds. 1992. *Dictionary of Jesus and the Gospels*. Downers Grove: InterVarsity.
- Gombis, Timothy. 2005. "A Radically New Humanity: The Function of the *Haustafel* in Ephesians." *Journal of the Evangelical Theological Society* 48: 317-30. Online: http://www.etsjets.org/files/JETS-PDFs/48/48-2/48-2-pp317-330_JETS.pdf.
- Greever, Joshua. 2020. "The Typological Expectation of Psalm 68 and Its Application in Ephesians 4:8." *Tyndale Bulletin* 71: 253-79.
- Grudem, Wayne. 1994. *Systematic Theology*. Grand Rapids: Zondervan.
- Hodge, Charles. 1993 (reprint of 1886 edition). *Commentary on the Epistle to the Romans*. Grand Rapids: Eerdmans. Another edition online: <https://archive.org/details/commentaryon1873hodg>.
- _____. 1994. *Commentary on the Epistle to the Ephesians*. Grand Rapids: Eerdmans.
- Kell, J. Garrett. 2006. "Prophets on Trial: Judging 'Words from God' Today with the Model Found in 1 Corinthians 14:29-33." Master's thesis, Dallas Theological Seminary. Online: <http://grahambible.org/wp-content/uploads/2010/09/Garretts-Thesis-Final-Prophets-on-Trial-Judging-Words-From-God-Today-1-Cor-14.29-33.pdf>.
- Keller, Timothy. 2008. *The Reason for God*. New York: Dutton.
- _____. 2009. *Counterfeit Gods*. New York: Dutton.
- _____. 2021. "Tim Keller's Sermon After 9/11." *The Gospel Coalition*. Online: <https://www.thegospelcoalition.org/article/tim-kellers-sermon-9-11/>.
- "The Lausanne Covenant." 1974. The Lausanne Congress on World Evangelization. Online: <https://www.lausanne.org/content/covenant/lausanne-covenant>.
- Lewis, Dhati. 2015. "The Church Is Not Like A Family." Online: http://www.vergenetwork.org/2017/03/14/the-church-is-not-like-family/?inf_contact_key=563a07f48051945f93bdc050b4bbef102519cd85d688856b793a9898205d2ff9.
- Marshall, I. Howard, Stephen Travis, and Ian Paul. 2002. *Exploring the New Testament: A Guide to the Letters and Revelation*. Downers Grove, IL: InterVarsity.
- Martin, Ralph. 1970. "Ephesians." In *The New Bible Commentary*, 3rd ed., ed. D. Guthrie, J. A. Motyer, A. M. Stibbs, D. J. Wiseman, 1105-24. Carmel, NY: Guideposts.
- Meier, John. 1976. *Law and History in Matthew's Gospel* (AnBib 71). Rome: Biblical Institute.
- Menn, Jonathan. 2017. *Biblical Interpretation*. Online: <https://www.eclea.net/courses.html#interpretation>.
- _____. 2021a. *Biblical Theology*. Online: <https://www.eclea.net/courses.html#theology>.
- _____. 2021b. *The Church: Its Nature, Mission, and Purpose*. Online: <https://www.eclea.net/courses.html#church>.
- _____. 2022. *Biblical Eschatology*. Online: <https://www.eclea.net/courses.html#eschatology>.
- Moore, Mark. 2022. "5 Times Jesus Got Angry." Online: <https://www.biblestudytools.com/bible-study/topical-studies/5-times-jesus-got-angry.html>.

New American Standard Bible, updated ed. 1995, Grand Rapids: Zondervan.

Ouedraogo, Adama. 2006. "Prophets and Apostles." In *Africa Bible Commentary*, ed. Tokunboh Adeyemo, 1434. Nairobi, Kenya: WordAlive.

Owens, Mark. 2016. "Spiritual Warfare and the Church's Mission According to Ephesians 6:10-17." *Tyndale Bulletin* 67: 87-103.

Peterson, David, and Kent Richards. 1992. *Interpreting Hebrew Poetry*. Minneapolis: Fortress.

Piper, John. 1981. "Be Filled with the Spirit." *Desiring God*. Online: <https://www.desiringgod.org/messages/be-filled-with-the-spirit>.

Poythress, Vern. 1991. *The Shadow of Christ in the Law of Moses*. Brentwood, TN: Wolgemuth & Hyatt. Online: <http://frame-poythress.org/ebooks/the-shadow-of-christ-in-the-law-of-moses/>.

Schnabel, Eckhard. 2002. "Israel, the People of God, and the Nation." *Journal of the Evangelical Theological Society* 45: 35-57. Online: http://www.etsjets.org/files/JETS-PDFs/45/45-1/45-1-PP035-057_JETS.pdf.

Slosser, Bob. 1979. *Miracle in Darien*. Plainfield, NJ: Logos International.

Stott, John. 1986. *The Cross of Christ*. Downers Grove: InterVarsity. Online: <https://korycapps.files.wordpress.com/2012/11/j-stott-cross-of-christ.pdf>.

Thielman, Frank. 2007. In *Commentary on the New Testament Use of the Old Testament*, ed. G. K. Beale and D. A. Carson, 813-33. Grand Rapids, MI: Baker Academic.

Trench, Richard. 1989. *Synonyms of the New Testament*. Grand Rapids: Baker.

Turaki, Yusufu. 2006. "Ephesians." In *Africa Bible Commentary*, ed. Tokunboh Adeyemo, 125-38. Nairobi, Kenya: WordAlive.

Webb, William. 2001. *Slaves, Women & Homosexuals: Exploring the Hermeneutics of Cultural Analysis*. Downers Grove, IL: IVP Academic.

Winter, Bruce. 2003. *Roman Wives, Roman Widows*. Grand Rapids: Eerdmans.

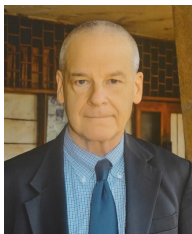
White, R. Fowler. 2000. "Agony, Irony, and Victory in Inaugurated Eschatology: Reflections on the Current Amillennial-Postmillennial Debate." *Westminster Theological Journal* 62: 161-76.

Wood, A. Skevington. 1978. "Ephesians." In *The Expositor's Bible Commentary*, vol. 11, ed. Frank Gaebelein, 3-92. Grand Rapids: Zondervan.

Yuan, Christopher. 2018. *Holy Sexuality and the Gospel*. Colorado Springs: Multnomah.

Zodhiates, Spiros. 1993. *The Complete Word Study Dictionary: New Testament*, rev. ed. Chattanooga, TN: AMG.

OMUHANDIIKI



Jonathan Menn natuura omuri Appleton, WI, USA. Akatunga obubonero bwa B. A. omu by'obutegeye ki kuruga omu yunivasite ya Wisconsin-Madison, n'ekitiinisa, omuri 1974, kandi akatwarwa omu kibiina kya Phi Beta Kappa. Bwanyima akatunga diguri ya J. D. kuruga omu ishomero ry'e biragiyo erya Cornell Law School, Magna cum laude, omuri 1977, kandi akatwarwa omu kibiina ky'e biragiyo ekya Order of the Coif. Akamara emyaka 28 erikukurataho arikukora nk'omunyabiragiyo, nk'omunyabiragiyo, omuri Chicago, reero yaaba nk'omunywani omu kitongore ky'e biragiyo ekya Menn omuri Appleton, WI. Akahinduka omwikiriza kandi omukuratsi wa Yesu Kristo omuri 1982. Okweyongyera kukunda eby'ediini hamwe n'obuheereza, kikamureetera kwegu diguri ya kabiri omu by'ediini aha eishomero rya Trinity Evangelical Divinity School omuri Deerfield, IL. Akatunga diguri ye eya M. Div. kuruga omuri TEDS, summa cum laude, omu kwakataano 2007. Ahagati ya 2007-2013, akaba ari mukuru w'ekitongore kya Equipping Pastors International omuri burugwa izooba bwa Africa. Obwahati Jonathan niwe arikukurira ekitongore ekirukuhwera abeebembezi b'ekanisa omuri burugwa izooba bwa Africa (www.eclea.net). Ebyahandiikirwe bye bingi eby'okwegyesa ebirukukwata ahari baiburi biri aha www.eclea.net. Jonathan nabaasa kuhikwaho ahari: jonathanmenn@yahoo.com.